

NYC ROOST LIBRARY



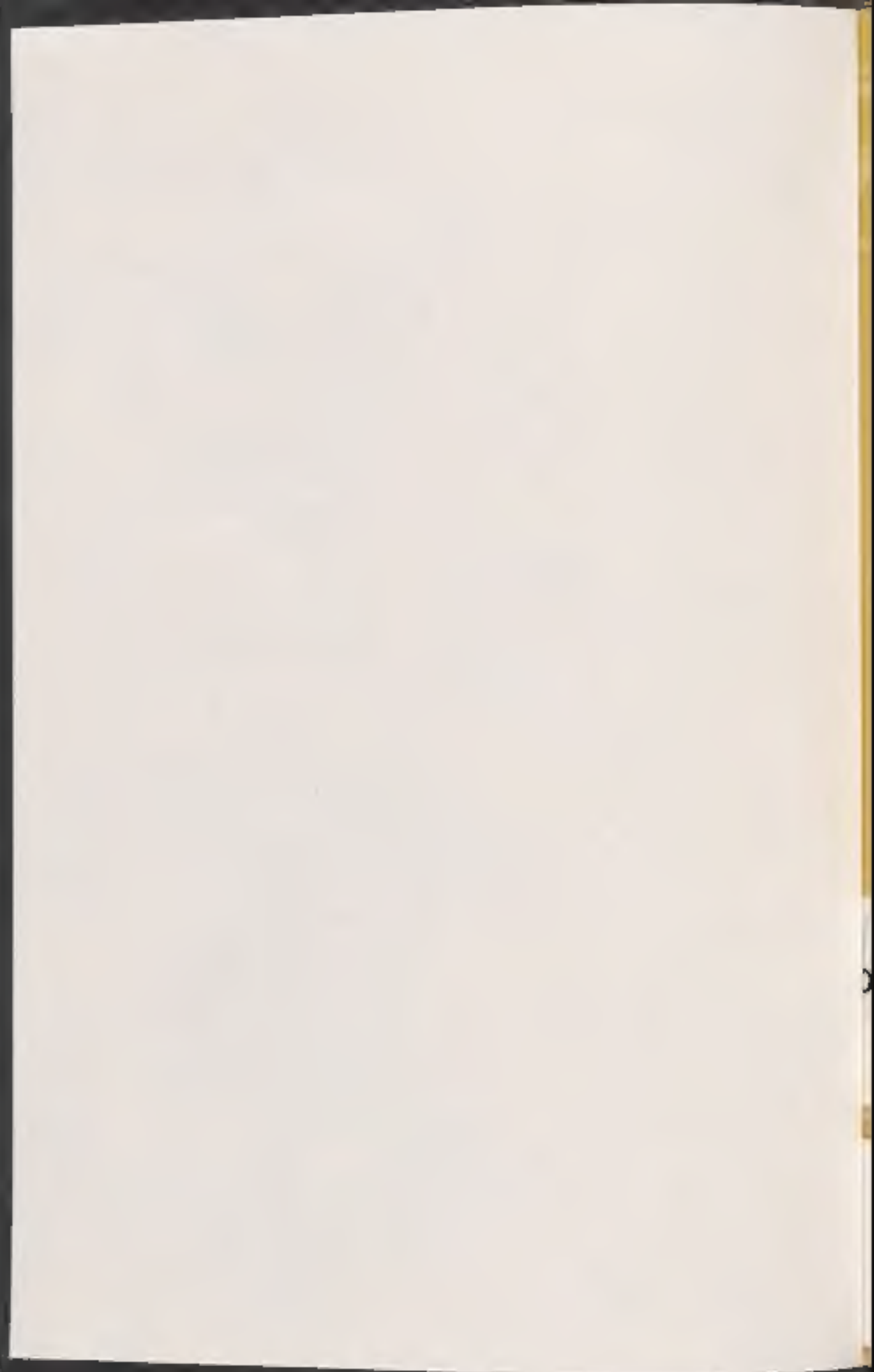
3 1142 04835122 8

**Dr. Jerome S. Coles
Science Library**



**NEW YORK UNIVERSITY
Elmer Holmes Bobst
Library**





*Studies
on the*

NEOPLATONIST
HIEROCLES

Ilsetraut Hadot

*Translated
from the French by
Michael Chase*

Q 11 - PG
Dr. Jerome S. Coles
Science Library

AMERICAN PHILOSOPHICAL SOCIETY



Transactions
of the
AMERICAN PHILOSOPHICAL SOCIETY
Held at Philadelphia
For Promoting Useful Knowledge
Volume 94, Pt. 1

STUDIES ON THE NEOPLATONIST HIEROCLES

Ilsetraut Hadot

Translated from the French by Michael Chase

American Philosophical Society
Philadelphia • 2004

Q

11

.P6

v. 94 : pt. 1

Copyright © 2004 by the American Philosophical Society for its
Transactions series.
All rights reserved.

ISBN: 0-87169-941-9

US ISSN: 0063-9746

Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data

Hadot, Ilsetraut.

[Selections. English. 2004]

Studies on the Neoplatonist Hierocles / Ilsetraut Hadot ; translated from
the French by Michael Chase.

p. cm. — (Transactions of the American Philosophical Society, ISSN
0063-9746 ; v. 94, pt. 1)

Includes bibliographical references (p.) and index.

ISBN 0-87169-941-9 (pbk.)

I. Hierocles, of Alexandria, fl. 430. I. Title. II. Series.

BJ214.H18H133 2004

186'.4—dc22

2004054780

Contents

<i>Preface</i>	x
CHAPTER I Biographical Elements	1
CHAPTER II Hierocles' Ideas on the History of Platonic Philosophy	5
1. Photinus' summaries of Hierocles' treatise <i>On Providence</i>	5
2. The development of Platonic philosophy according to Hierocles	11
CHAPTER III Hierocles' Philosophical Ideas on Matter, the Demiurge, and the Soul	15
1. Photinus' summaries concerning the Demiurge and matter	15
2. Matter engendered outside of time: a Neoplatonic doctrine since Porphyry	16
3. Two texts by Porphyry on the fact that matter does not preexist	21
4. For Hierocles, as for Neoplatonists, the Demiurge creates without preexisting matter, from all eternity, by his being and his will alone	24
5. Hierocles' Demiurge has a ternary structure reflected in the three classes of souls	30
6. Hierocles' doctrine of the vehicle of the soul is post-Iamblican	36
7. Hierocles' doctrine of the three classes of souls is post-Iamblican	43
8. Theurgy	47
9. The essence of the human soul is subject to a kind of alteration	50
10. The attributes of the Demiurge: king, father, Zeus, and tetrad in Hierocles and their Neoplatonic background	56
11. Hierocles' Demiurge cannot be the supreme principle	61
12. The ontological position of the Demiurge in Hierocles' philosophical system	63
A. An interpretation of Hierocles' text on the theology of numbers	63
B. The historical background	82

CHAPTER IV Hierocles' Philosophical Ideas on Providence	99
1. The definition of Providence	101
2. The definition of the function of <i>Heimarmenē</i>	103
3. Some negative definitions of the essence of <i>Heimarmenē</i>	109
4. The relations between Providence and <i>Heimarmenē</i>	110
5. <i>Heimarmenē</i> , contingency, free will	114
6. The relations between <i>Heimarmenē</i> and demons	118
7. The limits of free will	122
8. Conclusions	123
<i>Bibliography</i>	127
<i>Indexes</i>	133
a) Index of names and notions	133
b) Index of texts cited	143

Preface

The Neoplatonist Hierocles, who lived in the fifth century A.D. and taught at Alexandria, has not yet received his due place in the history of Neoplatonic philosophy; or, rather, he has not found any place at all. Most modern works that try to sketch an overview of the history of one or all of the Neoplatonic doctrines leap from Porphyry and Iamblichus to Syrianus and Proclus, without mentioning Hierocles. However, the attentive study of the fragments of his treatise in seven books *On Providence* and of his commentary on the Pseudoepicurean *Commentarium* provides us with many important details on the development of Neoplatonic doctrines between Iamblichus and Syrianus-Proclus, knowledge of which would have spared some scholars some rather considerable errors. For instance, there is the fairly recent affirmation that a characteristic of the so-called Athenian Neoplatonism consisted in the tendency to wish to harmonize the various theological traditions with each other, whereas we can plainly read in the extracts that Photius has preserved for us of the *De providentia* that the fourth book of this treatise "wishes to harmonize with the doctrines of Plato what is called the *Cratylus* [i.e., the *Cratylus* Cratylus] and the Ieratic institutions," and that the fifth book "attributes to Orpheus and to Homer and to all those who were famous before Plato appeared, the philosophical theory of Plato on the subjects dealt with above." The texts from Hierocles thus show that this harmonizing tendency existed before the Neoplatonists taught at Athens, and goes back, in all probability, already to Iamblichus.

I therefore think it is useful to publish an updated and slightly abridged English translation of my previous work on Hierocles, published in various places,¹ which allows Hierocles' median position in the history of Neoplatonic philosophy, between Iamblichus and Syrianus-Proclus, to emerge.

The notes contained in this book are rather numerous, which is nowadays frowned upon by editors. Nevertheless, they are indispensable. They enable the quotation and translation of most of the principal texts

¹ I. Hadot (1978, 1979, 1990b, 1993, 2002), especially pp. 321–327.

² Photius, *Bibliotheca*, vol. 214, p. 175; Bekker, vol. III, pp. 1280–1281; Hadot.

of Hierocles, and especially of other authors, which are necessary in order to situate Hierocles at a precise point in the history of Neoplatonism. If these important texts are placed in footnotes, it is with a view to the clarity of my exposition; in this way, the continuity of the exposition is not interrupted, and the material necessary to back it up is not lacking.

I thank with all my heart my colleague and friend Michael Chase, who has carried out the translation with all his competence as a translator and a scholar.

CHAPTER I

Biographical Elements

Few details of the life of the philosopher Hierocles are known to us. In his treatise *On Providence*, Hierocles introduces himself 'as the faithful disciple of Plutarch of Athens, the Platonist, or, as we are now accustomed to say, Neoplatonic philosopher. The Platonist—diadoch Plutarch of Athens died in c. 431 or 432 at a very advanced age, approximately two years after the young Proclus arrived in his school. This date supplies us with a *terminum ante quem* for dating Hierocles' studies under Plutarch. In addition, Damascius, in his biography of his master Isidorus, the Platonist diadoch who succeeded Marinus, speaks of Hierocles as someone no longer alive. Now, the *Life of Isidorus* was written at the time of the reign of Theodoric the Great in Italy,¹ and therefore between 497 and his death in 526. Here is the extract concerning Hierocles from Damascius' *Life of Isidorus* as preserved by Photius:²

... Hierocles, that Hierocles, who adorned studies at Alexandria with his elevenfold mind and wisdom long ago, possessed, together with his confidence and ingenuity, an extreme abundance of thought. As he was distinguished by his clarity of speech and the abundance of the prettiest maxims and verbs, he always struck his auditor with admiration, combining along with the beauty of language and the wealth of thought of Plato. Thus Hierocles was once explaining Plato's *Georgics* to the members of his school, and Theose-

¹ Photius, *Liberia*, vol. 214, p. 173A17 Bekker, vol. III, p. 150 Henry, cf. below, the text cited in p. 7.

² Marinus, *Life of Proclus*, 12, cf. H. D. Saffrey and J.-C. Wallinga, *Isidore* (1997), col. xvi.

³ Damascius, *Life of Isidorus*, 64, p. 84, 10–11 Zaffarano; Photius, *Liberia*, vol. 242, 140a15–18 Bekker, col. VI, p. 21 Henry, fr. 513 Aiken (1997).

This fragment is by reduced if we suppose that Theose was writing this work while he was already diadoch of the school, as he is called, *καθηγητὴς πρῶτος* (cf. A. D. Nock, *Isidorus*, p. 140a15–18 Bekker, vol. VI, p. 21 Henry, fr. 513 Aiken (1997)).

acters of the dialogue, and he is to be identified with our philosopher. He is called Hierocles the professor (ὁ διδάσκων), to distinguish him from an author of marvelous stories – about whom it is difficult to say if he is the same as the Hierocles mentioned by Eusebius. Hierocles does not appear in this dialogue by chance, for it is indeed against him, or rather against his treatise *On Providence*, that the *Theophrastus* seems to be directed. However, since Hierocles was already dead at the time,¹ and philosophical instruction in Alexandria was on the decline,² the principal pagan interlocutor is a certain Theophrastus, probably a fictitious personage, depicted as one of the last pagan philosophers who are condemned to wander alone, with no school or fellow students, seeking out a limited, strictly private audience here and there. In any case, Aeneas of Gaza refutes the principal arguments of Hierocles' treatise *On Providence* point by point, at the same time as he makes a clear distinction between the various stages Platonic doctrine went through down to Socrates and Proclus.

The treatise *On Providence* was dedicated to a certain Olympiodorus, who distinguished himself in Roman embassies and had "brought many very mighty barbarian nations under obedience to the Romans."³ The identification of this Olympiodorus has been a frequent topic of modern study, without any certain results having been achieved.⁴

¹ Aeneas of Gaza, *Theophrastus*, p. 18, LHB-Indemonia.

² Ibid., p. 2, 2nd column.

³ Ibid., p. 1, 2nd column.

⁴ Thomas, *Opusc.*, vol. 210, p. 1711-22 below; vol. 110, p. 125-1100.

Charles Brague, *Platonisme et christianisme*, in *Le Christianisme et la philosophie*, 2004.

Hierocles' Ideas on the History of Platonic Philosophy

I hope to have demonstrated elsewhere,¹ while refuting the views of Praechter,² that in the commentary on Epictetus' *Manual*, Simplicius' theology, or his doctrine of first principles, by no means corresponds to a doctrinal tendency peculiar to the school of Alexandria, but rather reflects the doctrines of the school of Athens, in particular those of Proclus and Damascius. In this same commentary by Simplicius, we find a theory of providence that is very close to that of Hierocles. Following Praechter, could we not recognize in Hierocles' doctrines on providence a typically Alexandrian doctrinal tendency that was then taken over by Simplicius?³ On this view, Hierocles, in his doctrines concerning the creation of the world, providence, and the destiny of the soul, departs from the tendency of the Neoplatonic philosophy of his time, and takes up the theses of Middle Platonism, which are even tinged with Christianity.

However, if we submit Hierocles' doctrines on the history of Platonic philosophy, on matter, the Demiurge, the soul, and providence, to careful analysis, we shall discover that these theories are not, any more than the theology of Simplicius, evidence of the anachronistic survival of the theses of Middle Platonism or of Ammonius Saccas, and that they do not depart from the overall evolution of Neoplatonism.

(Plotinus, Ammonius, or Hierocles?) Deities On Providence

Let us begin with the careful examination of the two summaries of Hierocles' seven books *On Providence*, which we owe to the realist Photius. We can leave aside the beginning of the first summary (index

¹ In L. Hadot, 1978, chaps. III and XIV, reprinted in L. Hadot, 2001a, pp. 315-5.

² K. Praechter, 1913.

³ K. Praechter, 1927.

214), in which Photinus is only concerned with the personality of the treatise's addressee, and read the text starting from 171b33:

The declared goal of the present investigation is to deal with providence, by confirming the doctrine of Plato with that of Aristotle. The author wishes to bring the two thinkers together, not only in their theories on providence, but also in all the points on which they concurred: the soul's immortality, and in which they have philosophized on the heavens and on the world. As far as all those are concerned who have set these various models without a mother, he explains at length that they have been gravely mistaken, and that they have departed as much from the intention of the two thinkers as from the truth, some willingly, because they have offered themselves up as sacrifices to their quarrelsome temperament and their foolishness; others, because they were the slaves of a preconceived opinion and of their ignorance. He adds that previous authors formed "in imposing errors, until there shone forth the wisdom of Ammonius, who, he stresses emphatically, was nicknamed "the pupil of the gods." It was he, he says, who restored the doctrines of these two ancient philosophers to their purity, abolished the foolishness that had accumulated on both sides, and showed the agreement between the thought of Plato and that of Aristotle concerning the important and most necessary doctrinal questions.

Let us note two important points. First, Hierocles adopts the hypothesis of doctrinal agreement between Plato and Aristotle, a hypothesis that was almost universally accepted in the Neoplatonic school after Porphyry. Secondly, Hierocles designates a certain Ammonius as the restorer of this agreement. We learn which Ammonius is meant at the end of Photinus' first summary, where he gives a glimpse of the structure of Hierocles' treatise. Let us continue to follow Photinus' account in due order:

His work is divided into seven books. The first consists in the exposition and judicious arrangement of the exercises and investigations he has carried out on providence, justice, and the judgement that will descend upon us according to the merits of our actions; the second, in gathering together the Platonic opinions on providence and justice, seeks to confirm them on the basis of Plato's very writings; the third

¹For passages from codices 214 and 251, the translation is based on that by R. Henry, vol. III, p. 423ff., and vol. VII, pp. 159ff. This translation has sometimes been modified.

presents the objections that could be used to contest these opinions, and seeks to refute their intention; the fourth wishes to set what are called the *Fourables*, and the hieratic institutions, in agreement with Plato's doctrines; the fifth attributes Plato's philosophical ideas on the above subjects to Cleptus, Homer, and all those who were famous before the appearance of Plato; the sixth takes up all the philosophers after Plato, taking Aristotle himself as the most eminent, until Anthonius of Alexandria, whose most remarkable disciples were Chrysen and Platinus. After Plato, then, and up until the men we have just mentioned, he takes up all those who have made a name for themselves in philosophy, and he states that they all agree with the doctrine of Plato. All those who have tried to break the unity of views between Plato and Aristotle, he ranges among the mediocre, and those who should be considered with horror, they have altered many aspects of Plato's works, even as they proclaimed him to be their master. The same is true of the works of Aristotle, on the part of those who identify themselves with his school. All their maneuvers have had no other goal than to find ways to set the Stagirite and the son of Aristar at odds with one another. The seventh book starts from a different angle, as it deals with the doctrines promoted by Anthonius, Plotinus and Chrysen, and also Porphyry and Iamblichus, as well as their successors – all those who, according to him, are born of sacred stock – as far as Plutarch the Athenian, who he says was the Master who taught him these doctrines, all these concur with the philosophy of Plato in its pure state.

We can thus see that this work was a treatise on providence, which could claim to give a complete outline of the question, from both the dogmatic and the historical points of view. With regard to the first phrase: it cannot be decided with certainty whether the phrase *εἰς τὴν ἐκτίθεσθαι διὰ τοιοῦτον* ought to be understood as meaning a complete exposition of Hierocles' doctrines, or merely a "prothentis," or preliminary overview of the contents of the entire treatise, as I would tend to understand it in the light of the analyses that A. Elter¹ carried out on codices 214 and 251 of Photius' *Bibliotheca*.

As a function of these two interpretative possibilities, we may imagine that the second book set forth the Platonic doctrines in detail, or else demonstrated them, in both cases based on texts by Plato. Needless to say, we must understand by "Platonic doctrines" the theses elab-

¹ A. Elter, 1913. According to this author, the structure of the first book of Hierocles' treatise was the following: dedication to Eurygasterus, the literary companion of the author; the entire treatise, consultations to Olympiodorus, and brief summaries of the various books.

oriented by the Platonic school, in its uninterrupted exegesis of Plato's writings. More precisely, thanks to what Photius tells us of the seventh book of Hierocles' treatise *On Providence*, we can affirm that, for Hierocles, these "Platonic doctrines" corresponded to the contemporary trend represented for him by Plutarch of Athens. These were the theses that Hierocles sought to corroborate by citing the works of Plato. For an example of this type of procedure, which the Neoplatonists used very often, it suffices to read, for example, chapter four of book two of Proclus' *Platonic Theology*, where the author confirms his thesis that the One is the first principle beyond the Intellect by citations with commentary from Plato's *Republic*, *Sophist*, and *Phaedrus*. The few extracts that Photius gives us from the second book of Hierocles' treatise (index 251) also allow us to recognize the procedure in question, but in a highly abbreviated and mutilated form.

After setting forth the Platonic theses on providence, and demonstrating their conformity with the teaching of Plato, there followed, in the third book, the refutation of my adversaries. Needless to say, such a refutation once more implied setting forth and confirming Hierocles' own doctrines. Thus, Photius' summary (index 251) has preserved for us extracts from Hierocles' response to those who deny the existence of free will in man. In this response Hierocles sets forth all his arguments in favor of his own thesis, most of which had already been collected in the *De fato* of Alexander of Aphrodisias.

The description of the contents of the fourth book contributes a very important element. What Photius calls *to arapton ou logon* are nothing other than the famous *Enchiridion Theleas*,¹ and the expression *teporikous dogmas* designates the *horkatik* institutions — in other words, theories, a method of access to the divine that included ritual and mystical practices. If Photius had wished to speak of the oracles of Delphi or of other such prophecies, he would not, it seems to me, have used the phrase *to arapton ou logon*, but would have written simply *teporikon*. In any case, the presence of the two terms together in the expressions *to arapton ou logon* and *teporikon theton*, which were so characteristic of the Neoplatonism of Hierocles' time, excludes, in my opinion, any possibility of giving another meaning to the phrase. We know that the Neoplatonists from Iamblichus on attached a great deal of importance to proving the consistency of the theological system of the *Enchiridion Theleas* with the system of Plato. We also know that Porphyry still

¹ The most frequent designation of the *Enchiridion Theleas* among the Neoplatonists was *to arapton ou logon* (cf. J. H. Lewis, 1978, *loc. cit.* p. 44). According to this same author (p. 40), the *Enchiridion Theleas* was written on the second half of the second century of our era.

furnish a wealth of material on this subject, but neither he nor his master Syrianus was the first to make such an exhaustive attempt at harmonization; this is proved by the commentary of Hierocles and Hierocles' treatise *De providentia*. Nevertheless, it is unlikely that a systematization of such breadth could have been carried out before Iamblichus.

The sixth book reviewed all the philosophers who came after Plato, starting with Aristotle, the agreement of whose thought with that of Plato was also demonstrated. The result of this investigation was that all the partisans of the Platonic and Aristotelian schools who had believed they saw distasteful differences between Plato and Aristotle—and there were many until the time of Ammonius—had to be either declared to be forgers or else dismissed as merely envious. Thus Ammonius, says Hierocles, had as his most famous disciples Plotinus and Irenaeus, and it was thanks to his influence that the study was definitively victorious. Obviously, the person in question was Ammonius Saccas.

With the doctrines of this Ammonius, Porphyry tells us, Hierocles made a new departure in his seventh book, and he asserted that the philosophical tendency in the Platonic school, which took as the basis of its interpretation the agreement in thought between Plato and Aristotle, flourished up until his master Plotarchus of Athens, passing through Plotinus, Origen,¹⁰ Porphyry, and Iamblichus. With regard to Plotarchus of Athens, Hierocles tells us explicitly that it was he who taught him these Platonic doctrines in their purified form, which was due to the reforming genius of Ammonius of Alexandria. The role of Ammonius Saccas is also mentioned in another passage from Porphyry's second summary.¹¹

¹⁰ See above, p. 10, the analysis of the text going from Porphyry.

¹¹ K. A. Wildgen (Leuven, 1962) gave a demonstration of the dependence of Porphyry on Plotarchus (1962) and on Ammonius (1962) and the Pagan Origen, although his work has been largely discredited by recent studies with regard to Ammonius (cf. P. Hadot, 1960). The Origenism invoked by Hierocles is the Origen of the 3rd cent.

¹² Porphyry (*Isagoge*, ed. 151, pp. 161-172, 240; Eubel, ed. VII, p. 194) Hierocles: "After Porphyry and Ammonius, who demonstrated the agreement of Plato and Aristotle, setting them in respective positions, as contradictorily as possible, in order to show that they were in agreement, they carried their love of dogmatism to their end, and to such an extent that they even falsified the doctrine of Plato, so as to make it easier to bring to demonstration that the two seemed to disagree. And this is why, since there was such philosophical teachings, Iamblichus, Ammonius, Porphyry, and the others, being well aware of this, and for the philosophy, if truth and deepening the agreement of the two masters, who were collecting the great school of the philosophy, is the best safeguard to understand the thought of the two philosophers, and to bring it to perfection. And he transferred philosophy, as compiled by Irenaeus, Iamblichus, Porphyry and foremost by Plotinus and Origen, the best of his teachers, and to all their successors."

2. The Development of Platonic Philosophy According to Hierocles

This brief summary of the seven books of Hierocles' *On Providence* informs us that Hierocles had a specific historical view of the development of Platonic philosophy. Plato's philosophy, itself interpreted as a revelation, was understood as a meeting point, and at the same time the first-culminating point between the revelations prior to Plato's time (traces of which are found in the *Orphica*, in the philosophy of Pythagoras, and in the poetry of Homer and Hesiod, with the totality being identical to the later revelations, the *Isidizean Oracles*), and later philosophy up until Ammonius, represented exclusively by the disciples of Plato, that is, the Platonists together with Aristotle and his school. The philosophies of Plato and Aristotle were considered as concordant in everything having to do with the doctrines on the soul, the heavens and the earth, and providence. After Aristotle, there began a period of decline in the interpretation of Plato and of Aristotle: a good number of the philosophers of both schools denied the agreement in the thought of their respective masters. Yet Ammonius succeeded in putting a definitive end to all these false interpretations and to the arbitrary falsifications of the two works, so that after him the true Platonic philosophy was restored to its state of purity until the days of Hierocles, and no one doubted the agreement between the thought of Plato and of Aristotle any longer.

On the subject of this history of Platonic philosophy, we may start by making the following two observations.

First, the historical overview that Hierocles gives of the development of the Platonic school implies Hierocles' adherence to a philosophical system that is typically Neoplatonic, and even late Neoplatonic. The contents of books four and five, with their systematic incorporation of the *Isidizean Oracles*, theurgy, the *Orphica*, and such divinely inspired poets as Homer, presuppose a degree of development of the Neoplatonic system that was reached only between Iamblichus and Proclus, and thus corresponds perfectly to the philosophy of Hierocles' time.

So far, consequently, the summary has not contributed any elements that allow us to doubt, as Praechter nevertheless does, "the truth of

¹ Praechter, 1913, col. 1481-1482. "Wenn, according to Plot. 1.7, 229, Hierocles claims the authority of Plotinus, Origen, Porphyry, Iamblichus, and the other Neoplatonists (at least as far as Plato's), then why on his list does he not include the name of Iamblichus, for his doctrine of providence and theurgy, the prime meaning of theurgy, is an genuine persistence of Iamblichus, the only thought that posterior Hierocles can possibly support here, to be the authentic and essential meaning of the Platonic school. No doubt, in the part of his work which is accessible through the fragments of his thought with their entire existence in the world was thorough assimilation of the *Isidizean Oracles* (cf. Praechter is followed by R. Beutler, 1934, col. 962).

Hierocles' affirmation that he adheres to the Platonic doctrines which his master Plutarch of Athens had taught him.

The doctrine of Plutarch of Athens, who was also the master of Syrianus and—albeit briefly—of Proclus, is virtually unknown to us from elsewhere. Beutler—and especially Lyard—have tried to detach him from the evolutionary direction that Neoplatonism had taken with Iamblichus, and they have brought him closer to Porphyry, by attributing to Plutarch—hesitantly, to be sure—the *Anonymous Timaeus*, which has since been attributed to Porphyry himself by P. Hadot.¹⁷ Of all the other arguments that Lyard brings up to prove that Plutarch was not influenced by Iamblichus, but rather adhered to the theological system of Plotinus and Porphyry, none seems valid to me. Moreover, we know today, thanks to the work of H. D. Saffrey and L. G. Westerink,¹⁸ that the Neoplatonism of Iamblichus may have become established within the Athenian schools in the mid-fourth century. Here I will limit myself to giving the conclusion at which Saffrey and Westerink arrive after a meticulous examination of the historical details: "Plutarch of Athens, these authors tell us, no doubt imitated by Priscus and Iamblichus II, and drawing directly at the very source of the works of the 'divine Iamblichus' was the first scholar to resolutely to enter into the Neoplatonic current. Thus, together with his disciple and successor Syrianus, he was worthy of being considered as the founder of Neoplatonism at Athens."¹⁹ It is therefore not surprising to find traces of the doctrine of Iamblichus in Hierocles' historical overview. We will see later on that the examination of the various doctrines on providence that Photius attributes to Hierocles leads to the same results.

Before that, however, we must deal with some difficulties raised by Hierocles' presentation of the history of Academic thought. It might be thought surprising that, for Hierocles, the renewal of Platonic philosophy coincides with the general and henceforth uncontested acknowledgment of the agreement between the thought of Plato and of Aristotle, and that this phenomenon should be linked to the name of Ammonius rather than to that of Antiochus of Ascalon or of Porphyry. Of Am-

¹⁷ Beutler, "Plutarch von Athen", col. 962-973, especially col. 963, 1896.

¹⁸ Lyard, 1960.

¹⁹ P. Hadot 1965, I, 102-103, for the text, 2061-113. Anonymous sources have been further discussed by, among others, M. Fillion 1996, P. Hadot 1996-1997, Beutler 1999-2000. Lyard has attempted to demonstrate the independence of the *Timaeus* from Iamblichus, but see now M. Zambon 2002, who attributes to P. Hadot's attribution to Porphyry.

²⁰ H. D. Saffrey and L. G. Westerink 1968, 1997, I, 114-115 col. 2, Athens, in B. Soud 27.

²¹ H. D. Saffrey and L. G. Westerink 1968, 1997, I, p. XIX-110-111. Lyard 1999, pp. 54-55 reaches the same conclusion, after reviewing and rejecting scholarly opinions on the philosophical tendencies of Plutarch of Athens (ibid., pp. 21-54).

Aristotelian doctrines. Yet he could not have attributed to Plotinus an active role in the tendency toward harmonizing the Aristotelian and Platonic doctrines; apparently, therefore, Ammonius was more suitable for such an interpretation.

As far as Ammonius of Ascalon is concerned, he no longer counted for much among the Neoplatonists. A comparison between the descriptions of the history of the Academy found in the fragments of Numenius' treatise *On the Academy's Deviation from Plato* and in Augustine's *Contra Academicos* reveals the purely negative role that the tradition of the Platonic school attributed to Ammonius of Ascalon: he was considered a traitor, because he had dared to introduce Stoic dogmas into the teachings of the Academy.²

Thus, Hierocles is, it seems, a witness to a period of Neoplatonism (Porphyry, Iamblichus, Plutarch of Athens), in which the unity of the doctrines of Plato and of Aristotle was an article of faith, and in which the paternity of this rediscovery was attributed to Ammonius. As we have seen, other features of his account of the history of Platonism allow us to situate Hierocles still more precisely: they presuppose a degree in the development of Neoplatonism that was achieved only between Iamblichus and Proclus. This will be confirmed by the following chapter.

² Numenius, fr. 29 & 31; cf. Augustine, *Contra Academicos* III, 19, 43.

CHAPTER III

Hierocles' Philosophical Ideas on Matter, the Demiurge, and the Soul

1. Photius' Summaries Concerning the Demiurge and Matter

We now move on to examine the various doctrines of Hierocles himself, as reported by Photius, following as much as possible the order observed by Photius in his summaries. Photius tells us:

In conformity with Plato, his research establishes the previous existence of a god who is the demiurge of the entire cosmic order (*τοῦ κόσμου οὐλοῦ*), both visible and invisible, which the *aretai*, he says, produces without any substrate (*ἄνευ ὑποκειμένου*)—his will alone was enough to bring beings into existence. From corporeal substantialization (*συστάσεως*) united to incorporeal it is born. From these two he constituted a perfect world (*κόσμος*), which is at the same time double and one.¹¹

With this text, we must compare the following extract, which Photius gives us in his second summary, and which is textually almost identical:¹²

Plato, he says, establishes the previous existence of a demiurge god (*τοῦ κόσμου οὐλοῦ*), who governs the entire cosmic order (*τοῦ κόσμου οὐλοῦ*), both visible and invisible, which is not produced from any pre-existing substrate (*ἄνευ ὑποκειμένου*)—his will sufficed for him to bring beings into existence. From corporeal nature (*συστάσεως*) united with incorporeal creation, out of these two a perfect world (*κόσμος*) is constituted, which is at the same time double and one.

¹¹ Photius, *Library*, vol. 234, 172a22r; Bekker, vol. III, p. 126 ff. text.

¹² Photius, *Library*, vol. 233, 463r5ff; Bekker, vol. VII, p. 192 ff. text.

The last phrase of this and of the preceding quotation—used to interpret interpretation of Plato, *Tim.*, 47c: "Indeed, the god creates the World took place in a 2nd creation on the two orders of reality, necessitated by the fact of the existence of incorporeality. However, intelligence dominated necessity."—7. No entity was already identified with

word $\alpha\gamma\epsilon\gamma\eta\tau\alpha\varsigma$,¹ which refer to matter. For him, matter is "unengendered" with regard to time, but "engendered" with regard to its cause, that these two interpretative possibilities were known to him, and that he approved of them. This detail is not unimportant, but Praechter neglects it completely. He thinks that Hierocles abandons the doctrine, universally accepted in Platonism, affirming the coexistence of two principles (God, Matter) or three principles (Ideas, God, Matter)—a doctrine that Neoplatonism conserved while admitting, in the form of an opposition between the demiurge and matter, a certain dualism beneath the One.²

In fact, however, Praechter confused two different problematics. It is true that Neoplatonism contains a kind of dualism that opposes the demiurge and matter, but this dualism is inscribed within a monism that is more fundamental, since all the Neoplatonists since Porphyry admit that matter proceeds from the One. In his commentary on Plotinus' treatise *Hobos to kosmō*, Porphyry had drawn the final consequences

¹ Plotinus, *Enneades*, vol. 2 (I, p. 106-107, 41; Bezaux, vol. VII, p. 193; *Enneades*, 2, 1, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 169, 170, 171, 172, 173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 188, 189, 190, 191, 192, 193, 194, 195, 196, 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 220, 221, 222, 223, 224, 225, 226, 227, 228, 229, 230, 231, 232, 233, 234, 235, 236, 237, 238, 239, 240, 241, 242, 243, 244, 245, 246, 247, 248, 249, 250, 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256, 257, 258, 259, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269, 270, 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287, 288, 289, 290, 291, 292, 293, 294, 295, 296, 297, 298, 299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309, 310, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 324, 325, 326, 327, 328, 329, 330, 331, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339, 340, 341, 342, 343, 344, 345, 346, 347, 348, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356, 357, 358, 359, 360, 361, 362, 363, 364, 365, 366, 367, 368, 369, 370, 371, 372, 373, 374, 375, 376, 377, 378, 379, 380, 381, 382, 383, 384, 385, 386, 387, 388, 389, 390, 391, 392, 393, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 405, 406, 407, 408, 409, 410, 411, 412, 413, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 429, 430, 431, 432, 433, 434, 435, 436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 466, 467, 468, 469, 470, 471, 472, 473, 474, 475, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483, 484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 491, 492, 493, 494, 495, 496, 497, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 516, 517, 518, 519, 520, 521, 522, 523, 524, 525, 526, 527, 528, 529, 530, 531, 532, 533, 534, 535, 536, 537, 538, 539, 540, 541, 542, 543, 544, 545, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 556, 557, 558, 559, 560, 561, 562, 563, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574, 575, 576, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581, 582, 583, 584, 585, 586, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 601, 602, 603, 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 620, 621, 622, 623, 624, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 640, 641, 642, 643, 644, 645, 646, 647, 648, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 658, 659, 660, 661, 662, 663, 664, 665, 666, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 681, 682, 683, 684, 685, 686, 687, 688, 689, 690, 691, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 697, 698, 699, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 731, 732, 733, 734, 735, 736, 737, 738, 739, 740, 741, 742, 743, 744, 745, 746, 747, 748, 749, 750, 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 770, 771, 772, 773, 774, 775, 776, 777, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792, 793, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 808, 809, 810, 811, 812, 813, 814, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 820, 821, 822, 823, 824, 825, 826, 827, 828, 829, 830, 831, 832, 833, 834, 835, 836, 837, 838, 839, 840, 841, 842, 843, 844, 845, 846, 847, 848, 849, 850, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855, 856, 857, 858, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863, 864, 865, 866, 867, 868, 869, 870, 871, 872, 873, 874, 875, 876, 877, 878, 879, 880, 881, 882, 883, 884, 885, 886, 887, 888, 889, 890, 891, 892, 893, 894, 895, 896, 897, 898, 899, 900, 901, 902, 903, 904, 905, 906, 907, 908, 909, 910, 911, 912, 913, 914, 915, 916, 917, 918, 919, 920, 921, 922, 923, 924, 925, 926, 927, 928, 929, 930, 931, 932, 933, 934, 935, 936, 937, 938, 939, 940, 941, 942, 943, 944, 945, 946, 947, 948, 949, 950, 951, 952, 953, 954, 955, 956, 957, 958, 959, 960, 961, 962, 963, 964, 965, 966, 967, 968, 969, 970, 971, 972, 973, 974, 975, 976, 977, 978, 979, 980, 981, 982, 983, 984, 985, 986, 987, 988, 989, 990, 991, 992, 993, 994, 995, 996, 997, 998, 999, 1000, 1001, 1002, 1003, 1004, 1005, 1006, 1007, 1008, 1009, 1010, 1011, 1012, 1013, 1014, 1015, 1016, 1017, 1018, 1019, 1020, 1021, 1022, 1023, 1024, 1025, 1026, 1027, 1028, 1029, 1030, 1031, 1032, 1033, 1034, 1035, 1036, 1037, 1038, 1039, 1040, 1041, 1042, 1043, 1044, 1045, 1046, 1047, 1048, 1049, 1050, 1051, 1052, 1053, 1054, 1055, 1056, 1057, 1058, 1059, 1060, 1061, 1062, 1063, 1064, 1065, 1066, 1067, 1068, 1069, 1070, 1071, 1072, 1073, 1074, 1075, 1076, 1077, 1078, 1079, 1080, 1081, 1082, 1083, 1084, 1085, 1086, 1087, 1088, 1089, 1090, 1091, 1092, 1093, 1094, 1095, 1096, 1097, 1098, 1099, 1100, 1101, 1102, 1103, 1104, 1105, 1106, 1107, 1108, 1109, 1110, 1111, 1112, 1113, 1114, 1115, 1116, 1117, 1118, 1119, 1120, 1121, 1122, 1123, 1124, 1125, 1126, 1127, 1128, 1129, 1130, 1131, 1132, 1133, 1134, 1135, 1136, 1137, 1138, 1139, 1140, 1141, 1142, 1143, 1144, 1145, 1146, 1147, 1148, 1149, 1150, 1151, 1152, 1153, 1154, 1155, 1156, 1157, 1158, 1159, 1160, 1161, 1162, 1163, 1164, 1165, 1166, 1167, 1168, 1169, 1170, 1171, 1172, 1173, 1174, 1175, 1176, 1177, 1178, 1179, 1180, 1181, 1182, 1183, 1184, 1185, 1186, 1187, 1188, 1189, 1190, 1191, 1192, 1193, 1194, 1195, 1196, 1197, 1198, 1199, 1200, 1201, 1202, 1203, 1204, 1205, 1206, 1207, 1208, 1209, 1210, 1211, 1212, 1213, 1214, 1215, 1216, 1217, 1218, 1219, 1220, 1221, 1222, 1223, 1224, 1225, 1226, 1227, 1228, 1229, 1230, 1231, 1232, 1233, 1234, 1235, 1236, 1237, 1238, 1239, 1240, 1241, 1242, 1243, 1244, 1245, 1246, 1247, 1248, 1249, 1250, 1251, 1252, 1253, 1254, 1255, 1256, 1257, 1258, 1259, 1260, 1261, 1262, 1263, 1264, 1265, 1266, 1267, 1268, 1269, 1270, 1271, 1272, 1273, 1274, 1275, 1276, 1277, 1278, 1279, 1280, 1281, 1282, 1283, 1284, 1285, 1286, 1287, 1288, 1289, 1290, 1291, 1292, 1293, 1294, 1295, 1296, 1297, 1298, 1299, 1300, 1301, 1302, 1303, 1304, 1305, 1306, 1307, 1308, 1309, 1310, 1311, 1312, 1313, 1314, 1315, 1316, 1317, 1318, 1319, 1320, 1321, 1322, 1323, 1324, 1325, 1326, 1327, 1328, 1329, 1330, 1331, 1332, 1333, 1334, 1335, 1336, 1337, 1338, 1339, 1340, 1341, 1342, 1343, 1344, 1345, 1346, 1347, 1348, 1349, 1350, 1351, 1352, 1353, 1354, 1355, 1356, 1357, 1358, 1359, 1360, 1361, 1362, 1363, 1364, 1365, 1366, 1367, 1368, 1369, 1370, 1371, 1372, 1373, 1374, 1375, 1376, 1377, 1378, 1379, 1380, 1381, 1382, 1383, 1384, 1385, 1386, 1387, 1388, 1389, 1390, 1391, 1392, 1393, 1394, 1395, 1396, 1397, 1398, 1399, 1400, 1401, 1402, 1403, 1404, 1405, 1406, 1407, 1408, 1409, 1410, 1411, 1412, 1413, 1414, 1415, 1416, 1417, 1418, 1419, 1420, 1421, 1422, 1423, 1424, 1425, 1426, 1427, 1428, 1429, 1430, 1431, 1432, 1433, 1434, 1435, 1436, 1437, 1438, 1439, 1440, 1441, 1442, 1443, 1444, 1445, 1446, 1447, 1448, 1449, 1450, 1451, 1452, 1453, 1454, 1455, 1456, 1457, 1458, 1459, 1460, 1461, 1462, 1463, 1464, 1465, 1466, 1467, 1468, 1469, 1470, 1471, 1472, 1473, 1474, 1475, 1476, 1477, 1478, 1479, 1480, 1481, 1482, 1483, 1484, 1485, 1486, 1487, 1488, 1489, 1490, 1491, 1492, 1493, 1494, 1495, 1496, 1497, 1498, 1499, 1500, 1501, 1502, 1503, 1504, 1505, 1506, 1507, 1508, 1509, 1510, 1511, 1512, 1513, 1514, 1515, 1516, 1517, 1518, 1519, 1520, 1521, 1522, 1523, 1524, 1525, 1526, 1527, 1528, 1529, 1530, 1531, 1532, 1533, 1534, 1535, 1536, 1537, 1538, 1539, 1540, 1541, 1542, 1543, 1544, 1545, 1546, 1547, 1548, 1549, 1550, 1551, 1552, 1553, 1554, 1555, 1556, 1557, 1558, 1559, 1560, 1561, 1562, 1563, 1564, 1565, 1566, 1567, 1568, 1569, 1570, 1571, 1572, 1573, 1574, 1575, 1576, 1577, 1578, 1579, 1580, 1581, 1582, 1583, 1584, 1585, 1586, 1587, 1588, 1589, 1590, 1591, 1592, 1593, 1594, 1595, 1596, 1597, 1598, 1599, 1600, 1601, 1602, 1603, 1604, 1605, 1606, 1607, 1608, 1609, 1610, 1611, 1612, 1613, 1614, 1615, 1616, 1617, 1618, 1619, 1620, 1621, 1622, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, 1627, 1628, 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1635, 1636, 1637, 1638, 1639, 1640, 1641, 1642, 1643, 1644, 1645, 1646, 1647, 1648, 1649, 1650, 1651, 1652, 1653, 1654, 1655, 1656, 1657, 1658, 1659, 1660, 1661, 1662, 1663, 1664, 1665, 1666, 1667, 1668, 1669, 1670, 1671, 1672, 1673, 1674, 1675, 1676, 1677, 1678, 1679, 1680, 1681, 1682, 1683, 1684, 1685, 1686, 1687, 1688, 1689, 1690, 1691, 1692, 1693, 1694, 1695, 1696, 1697, 1698, 1699, 1700, 1701, 1702, 1703, 1704, 1705, 1706, 1707, 1708, 1709, 1710, 1711, 1712, 1713, 1714, 1715, 1716, 1717, 1718, 1719, 1720, 1721, 1722, 1723, 1724, 1725, 1726, 1727, 1728, 1729, 1730, 1731, 1732, 1733, 1734, 1735, 1736, 1737, 1738, 1739, 1740, 1741, 1742, 1743, 1744, 1745, 1746, 1747, 1748, 1749, 1750, 1751, 1752, 1753, 1754, 1755, 1756, 1757, 1758, 1759, 1760, 1761, 1762, 1763, 1764, 1765, 1766, 1767, 1768, 1769, 1770, 1771, 1772, 1773, 1774, 1775, 1776, 1777, 1778, 1779, 1780, 1781, 1782, 1783, 1784, 1785, 1786, 1787, 1788, 1789, 1790, 1791, 1792, 1793, 1794, 1795, 1796, 1797, 1798, 1799, 1800, 1801, 1802, 1803, 1804, 1805, 1806, 1807, 1808, 1809, 1810, 1811, 1812, 1813, 1814, 1815, 1816, 1817, 1818, 1819, 1820, 1821, 1822, 1823, 1824, 1825, 1826, 1827, 1828, 1829, 1830, 1831, 1832, 1833, 1834, 1835, 1836, 1837, 1838, 1839, 1840, 1841, 1842, 1843, 1844, 1845, 1846, 1847, 1848, 1849, 1850, 1851, 1852, 1853, 1854, 1855, 1856, 1857, 1858, 1859, 1860, 1861, 1862, 1863, 1864, 1865, 1866, 1867, 1868, 1869, 1870, 1871, 1872, 1873, 1874, 1875, 1876, 1877, 1878, 1879, 1880, 1881, 1882, 1883, 1884, 1885, 1886, 1887, 1888, 1889, 1890, 1891, 1892, 1893, 1894, 1895, 1896, 1897, 1898, 1899, 1900, 1901, 1902, 1903, 1904, 1905, 1906, 1907, 1908, 1909, 1910, 1911, 1912, 1913, 1914, 1915, 1916, 1917, 1918, 1919, 1920, 1921, 1922, 1923, 1924, 1925, 1926, 1927, 1928, 1929, 1930, 1931, 1932, 1933, 1934, 1935, 1936, 1937, 1938, 1939, 1940, 1941, 1942, 1943, 1944, 1945, 1946, 1947, 1948, 1949, 1950, 1951, 1952, 1953, 1954, 1955, 1956, 1957, 1958, 1959, 1960, 1961, 1962, 1963, 1964, 1965, 1966, 1967, 1968, 1969, 1970, 1971, 1972, 1973, 1974, 1975, 1976, 1977, 1978, 1979, 1980, 1981, 1982, 1983, 1984, 1985, 1986, 1987, 1988, 1989, 1990, 1991, 1992, 1993, 1994, 1995, 1996, 1997, 1998, 1999, 2000, 2001, 2002, 2003, 2004, 2005, 2006, 2007, 2008, 2009, 2010, 2011, 2012, 2013, 2014, 2015, 2016, 2017, 2018, 2019, 2020, 2021, 2022, 2023, 2024, 2025, 2026, 2027, 2028, 2029, 2030, 2031, 2032, 2033, 2034, 2035, 2036, 2037, 2038, 2039, 2040, 2041, 2042, 2043, 2044, 2045, 2046, 2047, 2048, 2049, 2050, 2051, 2052, 2053, 2054, 2055, 2056, 2057, 2058, 2059, 2060, 2061, 2062, 2063, 2064, 2065, 2066, 2067, 2068, 2069, 2070, 2071, 2072, 2073, 2074, 2075, 2076, 2077, 2078, 2079, 2080, 2081, 2082, 2083, 2084, 2085, 2086, 2087, 2088, 2089, 2090, 2091, 2092, 2093, 2094, 2095, 2096, 2097, 2098, 2099, 2100, 2101, 2102, 2103, 2104, 2105, 2106, 2107, 2108, 2109, 2110, 2111, 2112, 2113, 2114, 2115, 2116, 2117, 2118, 2119, 2120, 2121, 2122, 2123, 2124, 2125, 2126, 2127, 2128, 2129, 2130, 2131, 2132, 2133, 2134, 2135, 2136, 2137, 2138, 2139, 2140, 2141, 2142, 2143, 2144, 2145, 2146, 2147, 2148, 2149, 2150, 2151, 2152, 2153, 2154, 2155, 2156, 2157, 2158, 2159, 2160, 2161, 2162, 2163, 2164, 2165, 2166, 2167, 2168,

from the monistic system of Plotinus, by making matter a hypostasis of the One.¹¹ Plotinus himself, to judge by his writings, had not given as clear a solution to this problem. It was probably under the joint influence of the *Chaldaean Oracles*,¹² which called matter *αὐτὴν ἑξῆς*,¹³ that Porphyry reached this interpretation. But the *Chaldaean Oracles* were not the only authority to which Porphyry referred. We know from the testimony of Simplicius that Porphyry also relied upon the Pythagoreans to justify his doctrine. According to Porphyry, Moderatus the Pythagorean reported that the Pythagoreans, followed by Plato, were the first of the Hellenes to conceive of matter as engendered.¹⁴ Simplicius cites Moderatus, through the intermediary of Porphyry, as follows:

And here is what Porphyry writes in the second book of the treatise *On Matter*, citing in his text the words of Moderatus: "The Ultimate proportion [or extreme] *εξῆς*, the One then functions as a proportion, *εξῆς* wished, as Plato says somewhere, to constitute the generation of beings from itself, detached quantity from itself by privation, thus having deprived it of all the proportions and forms which it properly is. This was called quantity without form, without division, and without figure, but which in truthless receives form, figure, division, quality, and all analogous things."

It is interesting, as A. E. Festugière remarks,¹⁵ that Iamblichus refers in his treatise *De mysteriis* to the same doctrine of Moderatus, while

11. A. E. Festugière, *Die Platonische Hierarchie*, 1944, p. 106, n. 1, speaks of the "Platonische Hierarchie." "Materi, welche sich ohne Grund und ohne Anfang aus sich selbst erzeugt, das ist, was man *αὐτὴν ἑξῆς* nennen kann," says Festugière. (Cf. also Festugière, *Les mystères du Platonisme*, 1944, p. 106, n. 1, where he speaks of the "Platonische Hierarchie.") In which the fact that matter is engendered, *εξῆς* (engaged, detached), and which, according to Plotinus, is not a part of the One, is completely in accordance with the fact that matter is not an *αὐτὴν ἑξῆς*, but that the One is not a part of the One, and that the principles must be regarded as *αὐτὴν ἑξῆς*. (Cf. Festugière, *Les mystères du Platonisme*, 1944, p. 106, n. 1, where he speaks of the "Platonische Hierarchie.") Festugière, *Les mystères du Platonisme*, 1944, p. 106, n. 1, where he speaks of the "Platonische Hierarchie."

12. *Ibid.*, p. 106, n. 1.

13. Festugière, *Les mystères du Platonisme*, 1944, p. 106, n. 1, where he speaks of the "Platonische Hierarchie."

14. Simplicius, *In Plotinum*, p. 139, 140. Cf. also Festugière, *Les mystères du Platonisme*, 1944, p. 106, n. 1, where he speaks of the "Platonische Hierarchie."

15. Festugière, *Les mystères du Platonisme*, 1944, p. 106, n. 1, where he speaks of the "Platonische Hierarchie."

attributing it to the Egyptians. The two texts resemble one another down to the Greek terms which Festugiere has carefully compared. Here is the text:

Thus, from my highest and the ultimate things, the doctrine concerning the principles, for the figures, begins from the One, and proceeds to multiplicity, and the many, again, are governed by the One, and everywhere the indeterminate nature is mastered by some determinate measure, and rise highest, unity, cause of all things. As for matter, I had produced it from substantiality by separating the materiality off from below. The Demurge took this matter, which is living, in hand, and from it he fashioned the simple, incorruptible spheres, and with the extreme residue that remained, he fabricated ensembled and corruptible bodies.

Later on, we shall have to specify the meaning of the last lines of this text, which allude to the role of substrate played by matter in the work of the demiurge. For the moment, let us say that this doctrine of a gendered matter, of which we possess the first traces within Platonism in the works of Alexandria¹ (first century A.D.), which was vigorously attacked by Numenius² and Arius,³ remained in effect until the end

[illegible][illegible][illegible]
$$|1\rangle = \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}}(|\psi_{10}\rangle + |\psi_{11}\rangle) \quad |0\rangle = \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}}(|\psi_{10}\rangle - |\psi_{11}\rangle) \quad |2\rangle = \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}}(|\psi_{20}\rangle + |\psi_{21}\rangle) \quad |3\rangle = \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}}(|\psi_{20}\rangle - |\psi_{21}\rangle)$$

of the Neoplatonic school.¹² Proclus, in his *Commentary on the Timaeus*, not only maintains this doctrine personally, but he transmits to us, in great detail, the arguments by which Prophyry defended this thesis, confirmed it by Platonic texts, and refuted the contrary opinions of the Middle Platonist Atticus.¹³ We are justified in supposing that Hierocles also ranged Atticus among the Platonists who had maintained a false doctrine about the creator god, and whom Plotinus' report leaves anonymous.

The difference between the doctrines of the Middle Platonists, Plutarch of Chaeronea, Numenius, and Atticus, on the one hand, and those of the Neoplatonists beginning with Prophyry, on the other—for the moment, we leave Hierocles outside the discussion—is as follows. The two groups distinguish two matters, or rather two states of the same matter: a state in which it is largely or completely indeterminate, and another state in which it is set in order by the demiurge. For the Middle Platonists Plutarch, Numenius, and Atticus, by contrast, indeterminate matter is engendered in both senses of the word—both outside of a cause and outside of time, it is "as old as the demiurge." In other words, it is not engendered (*γεννηται*), but is a substrate (*υποκειμενον*) for the work of the demiurge.¹⁴ Moreover, it is the cause of evil, either in itself,¹⁵ or by virtue of the evil soul that moves it. At most, they admit that de-

¹² Cf. Simplicius, *In Plato*, p. 256, 14, 187, 11 lines.

¹³ Proclus, *In Tim.*, vol. 1, p. 339, 49 (Dubl., French translation in Festugière, 1966, 2, 230).

¹⁴ Simplicius comments: Prophyry distinguished two states of matter by the terms *ὑποκειμενον* and *ὑπερκειμενον*, and Prophyry says: *ὑποκειμενον* is *ὑποκειμενον* in *ὑποκειμενον*, *In Plato*, p. 19, 18, 21 (Dubl., 1966).

¹⁵ For the first Neoplatonists, the *ὑποκειμενον* is a matter completely indeterminate, and is a cause of evil, but it is not a cause of evil in itself, it is only a cause of evil insofar as it is the substrate of the demiurge's work. For the Middle Platonists, by contrast, indeterminate matter is engendered in both senses of the word—both outside of a cause and outside of time, it is "as old as the demiurge." In other words, it is not engendered (*γεννηται*), but is a substrate (*υποκειμενον*) for the work of the demiurge. Moreover, it is the cause of evil, either in itself, or by virtue of the evil soul that moves it. At most, they admit that de-

¹⁶ Cf. the quotation from Plotinus, *Enneades*, p. 100, 12. For Numenius, cf. the text cited above. For Atticus, cf. Proclus, *In Tim.*, vol. 1, p. 339, 20-21 (Dubl., French translation in A. L. Festugière, 1966, 2, 244).

¹⁷ This is the *ὑποκειμενον* in the sense of the *ὑποκειμενον*, 32, 10-11 (Festugière, *In Tim.*, p. 295, 296, p. 297, 298, 299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309, 310, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 324, 325, 326, 327, 328, 329, 330, 331, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339, 340, 341, 342, 343, 344, 345, 346, 347, 348, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356, 357, 358, 359, 360, 361, 362, 363, 364, 365, 366, 367, 368, 369, 370, 371, 372, 373, 374, 375, 376, 377, 378, 379, 380, 381, 382, 383, 384, 385, 386, 387, 388, 389, 390, 391, 392, 393, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 405, 406, 407, 408, 409, 410, 411, 412, 413, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 429, 430, 431, 432, 433, 434, 435, 436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 466, 467, 468, 469, 470, 471, 472, 473, 474, 475, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483, 484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 491, 492, 493, 494, 495, 496, 497, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 516, 517, 518, 519, 520, 521, 522, 523, 524, 525, 526, 527, 528, 529, 530, 531, 532, 533, 534, 535, 536, 537, 538, 539, 540, 541, 542, 543, 544, 545, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 556, 557, 558, 559, 560, 561, 562, 563, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574, 575, 576, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581, 582, 583, 584, 585, 586, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 601, 602, 603, 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 620, 621, 622, 623, 624, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 640, 641, 642, 643, 644, 645, 646, 647, 648, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 658, 659, 660, 661, 662, 663, 664, 665, 666, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 681, 682, 683, 684, 685, 686, 687, 688, 689, 690, 691, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 697, 698, 699, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 731, 732, 733, 734, 735, 736, 737, 738, 739, 740, 741, 742, 743, 744, 745, 746, 747, 748, 749, 750, 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 770, 771, 772, 773, 774, 775, 776, 777, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792, 793, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 808, 809, 810, 811, 812, 813, 814, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 820, 821, 822, 823, 824, 825, 826, 827, 828, 829, 830, 831, 832, 833, 834, 835, 836, 837, 838, 839, 840, 841, 842, 843, 844, 845, 846, 847, 848, 849, 850, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855, 856, 857, 858, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863, 864, 865, 866, 867, 868, 869, 870, 871, 872, 873, 874, 875, 876, 877, 878, 879, 880, 881, 882, 883, 884, 885, 886, 887, 888, 889, 890, 891, 892, 893, 894, 895, 896, 897, 898, 899, 900, 901, 902, 903, 904, 905, 906, 907, 908, 909, 910, 911, 912, 913, 914, 915, 916, 917, 918, 919, 920, 921, 922, 923, 924, 925, 926, 927, 928, 929, 930, 931, 932, 933, 934, 935, 936, 937, 938, 939, 940, 941, 942, 943, 944, 945, 946, 947, 948, 949, 950, 951, 952, 953, 954, 955, 956, 957, 958, 959, 960, 961, 962, 963, 964, 965, 966, 967, 968, 969, 970, 971, 972, 973, 974, 975, 976, 977, 978, 979, 980, 981, 982, 983, 984, 985, 986, 987, 988, 989, 990, 991, 992, 993, 994, 995, 996, 997, 998, 999, 1000).

¹⁸ This is the *ὑποκειμενον* in the sense of the *ὑποκειμενον*, 32, 10-11 (Festugière, *In Tim.*, p. 295, 296, p. 297, 298, 299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309, 310, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 324, 325, 326, 327, 328, 329, 330, 331, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339, 340, 341, 342, 343, 344, 345, 346, 347, 348, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356, 357, 358, 359, 360, 361, 362, 363, 364, 365, 366, 367, 368, 369, 370, 371, 372, 373, 374, 375, 376, 377, 378, 379, 380, 381, 382, 383, 384, 385, 386, 387, 388, 389, 390, 391, 392, 393, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 405, 406, 407, 408, 409, 410, 411, 412, 413, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 429, 430, 431, 432, 433, 434, 435, 436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 466, 467, 468, 469, 470, 471, 472, 473, 474, 475, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483, 484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 491, 492, 493, 494, 495, 496, 497, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 516, 517, 518, 519, 520, 521, 522, 523, 524, 525, 526, 527, 528, 529, 530, 531, 532, 533, 534, 535, 536, 537, 538, 539, 540, 541, 542, 543, 544, 545, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 556, 557, 558, 559, 560, 561, 562, 563, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574, 575, 576, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581, 582, 583, 584, 585, 586, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 601, 602, 603, 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 620, 621, 622, 623, 624, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 640, 641, 642, 643, 644, 645, 646, 647, 648, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 658, 659, 660, 661, 662, 663, 664, 665, 666, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 681, 682, 683, 684, 685, 686, 687, 688, 689, 690, 691, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 697, 698, 699, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 731, 732, 733, 734, 735, 736, 737, 738, 739, 740, 741, 742, 743, 744, 745, 746, 747, 748, 749, 750, 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 770, 771, 772, 773, 774, 775, 776, 777, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792, 793, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 808, 809, 810, 811, 812, 813, 814, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 820, 821, 822, 823, 824, 825, 826, 827, 828, 829, 830, 831, 832, 833, 834, 835, 836, 837, 838, 839, 840, 841, 842, 843, 844, 845, 846, 847, 848, 849, 850, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855, 856, 857, 858, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863, 864, 865, 866, 867, 868, 869, 870, 871, 872, 873, 874, 875, 876, 877, 878, 879, 880, 881, 882, 883, 884, 885, 886, 887, 888, 889, 890, 891, 892, 893, 894, 895, 896, 897, 898, 899, 900, 901, 902, 903, 904, 905, 906, 907, 908, 909, 910, 911, 912, 913, 914, 915, 916, 917, 918, 919, 920, 921, 922, 923, 924, 925, 926, 927, 928, 929, 930, 931, 932, 933, 934, 935, 936, 937, 938, 939, 940, 941, 942, 943, 944, 945, 946, 947, 948, 949, 950, 951, 952, 953, 954, 955, 956, 957, 958, 959, 960, 961, 962, 963, 964, 965, 966, 967, 968, 969, 970, 971, 972, 973, 974, 975, 976, 977, 978, 979, 980, 981, 982, 983, 984, 985, 986, 987, 988, 989, 990, 991, 992, 993, 994, 995, 996, 997, 998, 999, 1000).

terminate matter may be said to be engendered, because it has a beginning. For the Neoplatonists beginning with Porphyry, by contrast, even indeterminate matter is engendered, by a cause superior to the demiurge, but outside of time. This allows Proclus to say that this indeterminate matter is *just as much engendered* (*γεννητὴ*) as it is the first substrate (*ὑποκείμενον*) relative to the work of the demiurge. Thus, for the Neoplatonists, the demiurge merely receives, as it were, a matter that has already been provided for him; but since this matter derives ultimately from the same cause as the demiurge himself, it cannot be opposed to the demiurge as good is to evil. Matter is not foreign to the demiurge, but is in a certain sense immanent within him. Besides, since the demiurge is the closest cause, as far as the creation of the cosmos is concerned, the Neoplatonists may speak of the demiurge in terms that may give someone unfamiliar with the entire ontological background of their philosophy the impression that, for them, the demiurge was the *one and only cause* of the universe and of its constituent elements. Their system allows them just as much to say that the One produces matter as that the demiurge produces it, and the only difference between these two generative causes—which they often do not bother to explain—consists in that the One produces matter in a *primordial* sense, and the demiurge produces matter in a *derived* sense.¹

1. The Issue, by Porphyry, in the First Part of the *Against the Christians*

We have seen that both a Neoplatonist like Proclus, and the Middle Platonists we mentioned, could conceive of matter as a substrate *inherent* (proper) for the work of the demiurge, albeit in a different way.

¹ Cf. the quotation from Numenius, *op. cit.*, p. 17, n. 85.

² Cf. p. 16.

For instance, Proclus calls the "the simple and uncolored Demiurge of the cosmos" (*τὸ ἁπλὸν καὶ ἀχρῶδες Δεμιουργὸν τοῦ κόσμου*) in *In Tim.*, vol. I, p. 513, 281 D, 19.

³ Cf. Proclus, *In Tim.*, 19, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 169, 170, 171, 172, 173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 188, 189, 190, 191, 192, 193, 194, 195, 196, 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 220, 221, 222, 223, 224, 225, 226, 227, 228, 229, 230, 231, 232, 233, 234, 235, 236, 237, 238, 239, 240, 241, 242, 243, 244, 245, 246, 247, 248, 249, 250, 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256, 257, 258, 259, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269, 270, 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287, 288, 289, 290, 291, 292, 293, 294, 295, 296, 297, 298, 299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309, 310, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 324, 325, 326, 327, 328, 329, 330, 331, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339, 340, 341, 342, 343, 344, 345, 346, 347, 348, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356, 357, 358, 359, 360, 361, 362, 363, 364, 365, 366, 367, 368, 369, 370, 371, 372, 373, 374, 375, 376, 377, 378, 379, 380, 381, 382, 383, 384, 385, 386, 387, 388, 389, 390, 391, 392, 393, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 405, 406, 407, 408, 409, 410, 411, 412, 413, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 429, 430, 431, 432, 433, 434, 435, 436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 466, 467, 468, 469, 470, 471, 472, 473, 474, 475, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483, 484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 491, 492, 493, 494, 495, 496, 497, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 516, 517, 518, 519, 520, 521, 522, 523, 524, 525, 526, 527, 528, 529, 530, 531, 532, 533, 534, 535, 536, 537, 538, 539, 540, 541, 542, 543, 544, 545, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 556, 557, 558, 559, 560, 561, 562, 563, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574, 575, 576, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581, 582, 583, 584, 585, 586, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 601, 602, 603, 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 620, 621, 622, 623, 624, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 640, 641, 642, 643, 644, 645, 646, 647, 648, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 658, 659, 660, 661, 662, 663, 664, 665, 666, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 681, 682, 683, 684, 685, 686, 687, 688, 689, 690, 691, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 697, 698, 699, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 731, 732, 733, 734, 735, 736, 737, 738, 739, 740, 741, 742, 743, 744, 745, 746, 747, 748, 749, 750, 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 770, 771, 772, 773, 774, 775, 776, 777, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792, 793, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 808, 809, 810, 811, 812, 813, 814, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 820, 821, 822, 823, 824, 825, 826, 827, 828, 829, 830, 831, 832, 833, 834, 835, 836, 837, 838, 839, 840, 841, 842, 843, 844, 845, 846, 847, 848, 849, 850, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855, 856, 857, 858, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863, 864, 865, 866, 867, 868, 869, 870, 871, 872, 873, 874, 875, 876, 877, 878, 879, 880, 881, 882, 883, 884, 885, 886, 887, 888, 889, 890, 891, 892, 893, 894, 895, 896, 897, 898, 899, 900, 901, 902, 903, 904, 905, 906, 907, 908, 909, 910, 911, 912, 913, 914, 915, 916, 917, 918, 919, 920, 921, 922, 923, 924, 925, 926, 927, 928, 929, 930, 931, 932, 933, 934, 935, 936, 937, 938, 939, 940, 941, 942, 943, 944, 945, 946, 947, 948, 949, 950, 951, 952, 953, 954, 955, 956, 957, 958, 959, 960, 961, 962, 963, 964, 965, 966, 967, 968, 969, 970, 971, 972, 973, 974, 975, 976, 977, 978, 979, 980, 981, 982, 983, 984, 985, 986, 987, 988, 989, 990, 991, 992, 993, 994, 995, 996, 997, 998, 999, 1000.

ning within time—that is a lie. For Plato did not think the world had a temporal beginning, but a beginning with regard to a cause, and he also affirms that the cause of its existence is its beginning. He also thought that those who conceive *anagigasthai* meant Plato when he said that the world was created, that it came into being out of nothing, and that it passed from disorder to order—these are in error, for it is not always true that every kind of not-being precedes being, in the case of those beings which have the cause of their being in something other than themselves, nor that all forms of disorder precede order. Platonically means that the creator caused the world to appear out of not-being, and that he brought it into existence, if it is obvious that it does not exist by itself, but that the cause of its existence comes from the Creator.¹

The second part of Porphyry's argument thus refutes those among Plato's interpreters, it has to be said, who upheld something equivalent to the Christian thesis of creation *ex nihilo*. For Porphyry, there can be no question of the world being born from not-being. The world, in so far as it is engendered and has the cause of its existence outside itself, belongs itself to a certain form of not-being. By contrast, the demiurge, or cause that engendered it, belongs to the class of beings that are truly beings, because they contain the cause of their existence within themselves. According to the point of view of a Neoplatonist, then, the creation of the world does not take place from not-being but, on the contrary, from those things that are truly beings, among which is the immediate cause, the demiurge. However, when they referred to the One, the supreme cause, which is not being above being and which precedes the true beings in the order of causality, the Neoplatonists could also say that the world derives from not-being, albeit indirectly, through intermediary causes. If, with regard to the parts of the corporeal creation of the sublunary world, which is no longer the direct work of the demiurge, a Neoplatonist could speak in a certain sense of creation from not-being, because the matter from which these corporeal parts originate itself represents a possible existence, or a certain category of not-being, this has once again nothing to do with the creation *ex nihilo* of the Christians. These elements are eternal, for they "continually change into one another around the matter that is their substrate," and the corruption of one signifies the birth of the other.² This is the doctrinal background of the phrase "for it is not always true that every kind of not-being precedes being

¹ Porphyry, in al-Sabramani, *De actis*, vol. II, p. 359, 1210-4; in al-Farabi, *Almawardi*.

² Cf. Simplicius, *In Phys.*, vol. II, pp. 3330, 34-3331, 7; p. 3377, 26-3378, 16-18.

plained by Porphyry's lack of interest in such questions, and is not a confirmation of Praechter's hypothesis. We shall return to this problem later.

It Hieronikos affirms that the class of beings in which the demiurge is included acts by its mere being, this does not contradict what he said earlier that the demiurge's will is sufficient for him to bring beings into existence.¹⁷ We have already seen in a previous quotation¹⁸ that Porphyry unites within the same text the affirmation that the demiurge creates by his mere being and the affirmation that he creates by his mere thought. Eudichios does the same.¹⁹ As Proclus explains in a proposition of his *Elements of Theology*, at the ontological level of the *Nous*—to which, following Plato, the demiurge generally belongs²⁰—to act by being and to act by thought are one and the same.²¹ In contrast to the Christians, however, the Neoplatonists would not say that the demiurge creates with the help of deliberative reflection.²² As Dodds correctly explains, the Neoplatonic demiurge creates because he thinks, but he does not think in order to create.²³ The same holds true of the demiurge's will:

¹⁷ For the text cited at p. 13, see *Porphyry, Letters*, vol. I, p. 172 (220 Bekker), vol. III, p. 125 (Heitsch).

¹⁸ For the quotation cited at p. 14.

¹⁹ For Eudichios' statement III, 10c, 106, 14, p. 150 (see Heitsch), where the demiurge is said to create by his mere being, and also by his mere thought, see *Neoplatonische Philosophen*, 3.1 [E. M. Irling, 1974], 1.1.1, 1.1.2, 1.1.3, 1.1.4, 1.1.5, 1.1.6, 1.1.7, 1.1.8, 1.1.9, 1.1.10, 1.1.11, 1.1.12, 1.1.13, 1.1.14, 1.1.15, 1.1.16, 1.1.17, 1.1.18, 1.1.19, 1.1.20, 1.1.21, 1.1.22, 1.1.23, 1.1.24, 1.1.25, 1.1.26, 1.1.27, 1.1.28, 1.1.29, 1.1.30, 1.1.31, 1.1.32, 1.1.33, 1.1.34, 1.1.35, 1.1.36, 1.1.37, 1.1.38, 1.1.39, 1.1.40, 1.1.41, 1.1.42, 1.1.43, 1.1.44, 1.1.45, 1.1.46, 1.1.47, 1.1.48, 1.1.49, 1.1.50, 1.1.51, 1.1.52, 1.1.53, 1.1.54, 1.1.55, 1.1.56, 1.1.57, 1.1.58, 1.1.59, 1.1.60, 1.1.61, 1.1.62, 1.1.63, 1.1.64, 1.1.65, 1.1.66, 1.1.67, 1.1.68, 1.1.69, 1.1.70, 1.1.71, 1.1.72, 1.1.73, 1.1.74, 1.1.75, 1.1.76, 1.1.77, 1.1.78, 1.1.79, 1.1.80, 1.1.81, 1.1.82, 1.1.83, 1.1.84, 1.1.85, 1.1.86, 1.1.87, 1.1.88, 1.1.89, 1.1.90, 1.1.91, 1.1.92, 1.1.93, 1.1.94, 1.1.95, 1.1.96, 1.1.97, 1.1.98, 1.1.99, 1.1.100, 1.1.101, 1.1.102, 1.1.103, 1.1.104, 1.1.105, 1.1.106, 1.1.107, 1.1.108, 1.1.109, 1.1.110, 1.1.111, 1.1.112, 1.1.113, 1.1.114, 1.1.115, 1.1.116, 1.1.117, 1.1.118, 1.1.119, 1.1.120, 1.1.121, 1.1.122, 1.1.123, 1.1.124, 1.1.125, 1.1.126, 1.1.127, 1.1.128, 1.1.129, 1.1.130, 1.1.131, 1.1.132, 1.1.133, 1.1.134, 1.1.135, 1.1.136, 1.1.137, 1.1.138, 1.1.139, 1.1.140, 1.1.141, 1.1.142, 1.1.143, 1.1.144, 1.1.145, 1.1.146, 1.1.147, 1.1.148, 1.1.149, 1.1.150, 1.1.151, 1.1.152, 1.1.153, 1.1.154, 1.1.155, 1.1.156, 1.1.157, 1.1.158, 1.1.159, 1.1.160, 1.1.161, 1.1.162, 1.1.163, 1.1.164, 1.1.165, 1.1.166, 1.1.167, 1.1.168, 1.1.169, 1.1.170, 1.1.171, 1.1.172, 1.1.173, 1.1.174, 1.1.175, 1.1.176, 1.1.177, 1.1.178, 1.1.179, 1.1.180, 1.1.181, 1.1.182, 1.1.183, 1.1.184, 1.1.185, 1.1.186, 1.1.187, 1.1.188, 1.1.189, 1.1.190, 1.1.191, 1.1.192, 1.1.193, 1.1.194, 1.1.195, 1.1.196, 1.1.197, 1.1.198, 1.1.199, 1.1.200, 1.1.201, 1.1.202, 1.1.203, 1.1.204, 1.1.205, 1.1.206, 1.1.207, 1.1.208, 1.1.209, 1.1.210, 1.1.211, 1.1.212, 1.1.213, 1.1.214, 1.1.215, 1.1.216, 1.1.217, 1.1.218, 1.1.219, 1.1.220, 1.1.221, 1.1.222, 1.1.223, 1.1.224, 1.1.225, 1.1.226, 1.1.227, 1.1.228, 1.1.229, 1.1.230, 1.1.231, 1.1.232, 1.1.233, 1.1.234, 1.1.235, 1.1.236, 1.1.237, 1.1.238, 1.1.239, 1.1.240, 1.1.241, 1.1.242, 1.1.243, 1.1.244, 1.1.245, 1.1.246, 1.1.247, 1.1.248, 1.1.249, 1.1.250, 1.1.251, 1.1.252, 1.1.253, 1.1.254, 1.1.255, 1.1.256, 1.1.257, 1.1.258, 1.1.259, 1.1.260, 1.1.261, 1.1.262, 1.1.263, 1.1.264, 1.1.265, 1.1.266, 1.1.267, 1.1.268, 1.1.269, 1.1.270, 1.1.271, 1.1.272, 1.1.273, 1.1.274, 1.1.275, 1.1.276, 1.1.277, 1.1.278, 1.1.279, 1.1.280, 1.1.281, 1.1.282, 1.1.283, 1.1.284, 1.1.285, 1.1.286, 1.1.287, 1.1.288, 1.1.289, 1.1.290, 1.1.291, 1.1.292, 1.1.293, 1.1.294, 1.1.295, 1.1.296, 1.1.297, 1.1.298, 1.1.299, 1.1.300, 1.1.301, 1.1.302, 1.1.303, 1.1.304, 1.1.305, 1.1.306, 1.1.307, 1.1.308, 1.1.309, 1.1.310, 1.1.311, 1.1.312, 1.1.313, 1.1.314, 1.1.315, 1.1.316, 1.1.317, 1.1.318, 1.1.319, 1.1.320, 1.1.321, 1.1.322, 1.1.323, 1.1.324, 1.1.325, 1.1.326, 1.1.327, 1.1.328, 1.1.329, 1.1.330, 1.1.331, 1.1.332, 1.1.333, 1.1.334, 1.1.335, 1.1.336, 1.1.337, 1.1.338, 1.1.339, 1.1.340, 1.1.341, 1.1.342, 1.1.343, 1.1.344, 1.1.345, 1.1.346, 1.1.347, 1.1.348, 1.1.349, 1.1.350, 1.1.351, 1.1.352, 1.1.353, 1.1.354, 1.1.355, 1.1.356, 1.1.357, 1.1.358, 1.1.359, 1.1.360, 1.1.361, 1.1.362, 1.1.363, 1.1.364, 1.1.365, 1.1.366, 1.1.367, 1.1.368, 1.1.369, 1.1.370, 1.1.371, 1.1.372, 1.1.373, 1.1.374, 1.1.375, 1.1.376, 1.1.377, 1.1.378, 1.1.379, 1.1.380, 1.1.381, 1.1.382, 1.1.383, 1.1.384, 1.1.385, 1.1.386, 1.1.387, 1.1.388, 1.1.389, 1.1.390, 1.1.391, 1.1.392, 1.1.393, 1.1.394, 1.1.395, 1.1.396, 1.1.397, 1.1.398, 1.1.399, 1.1.400, 1.1.401, 1.1.402, 1.1.403, 1.1.404, 1.1.405, 1.1.406, 1.1.407, 1.1.408, 1.1.409, 1.1.410, 1.1.411, 1.1.412, 1.1.413, 1.1.414, 1.1.415, 1.1.416, 1.1.417, 1.1.418, 1.1.419, 1.1.420, 1.1.421, 1.1.422, 1.1.423, 1.1.424, 1.1.425, 1.1.426, 1.1.427, 1.1.428, 1.1.429, 1.1.430, 1.1.431, 1.1.432, 1.1.433, 1.1.434, 1.1.435, 1.1.436, 1.1.437, 1.1.438, 1.1.439, 1.1.440, 1.1.441, 1.1.442, 1.1.443, 1.1.444, 1.1.445, 1.1.446, 1.1.447, 1.1.448, 1.1.449, 1.1.450, 1.1.451, 1.1.452, 1.1.453, 1.1.454, 1.1.455, 1.1.456, 1.1.457, 1.1.458, 1.1.459, 1.1.460, 1.1.461, 1.1.462, 1.1.463, 1.1.464, 1.1.465, 1.1.466, 1.1.467, 1.1.468, 1.1.469, 1.1.470, 1.1.471, 1.1.472, 1.1.473, 1.1.474, 1.1.475, 1.1.476, 1.1.477, 1.1.478, 1.1.479, 1.1.480, 1.1.481, 1.1.482, 1.1.483, 1.1.484, 1.1.485, 1.1.486, 1.1.487, 1.1.488, 1.1.489, 1.1.490, 1.1.491, 1.1.492, 1.1.493, 1.1.494, 1.1.495, 1.1.496, 1.1.497, 1.1.498, 1.1.499, 1.1.500, 1.1.501, 1.1.502, 1.1.503, 1.1.504, 1.1.505, 1.1.506, 1.1.507, 1.1.508, 1.1.509, 1.1.510, 1.1.511, 1.1.512, 1.1.513, 1.1.514, 1.1.515, 1.1.516, 1.1.517, 1.1.518, 1.1.519, 1.1.520, 1.1.521, 1.1.522, 1.1.523, 1.1.524, 1.1.525, 1.1.526, 1.1.527, 1.1.528, 1.1.529, 1.1.530, 1.1.531, 1.1.532, 1.1.533, 1.1.534, 1.1.535, 1.1.536, 1.1.537, 1.1.538, 1.1.539, 1.1.540, 1.1.541, 1.1.542, 1.1.543, 1.1.544, 1.1.545, 1.1.546, 1.1.547, 1.1.548, 1.1.549, 1.1.550, 1.1.551, 1.1.552, 1.1.553, 1.1.554, 1.1.555, 1.1.556, 1.1.557, 1.1.558, 1.1.559, 1.1.560, 1.1.561, 1.1.562, 1.1.563, 1.1.564, 1.1.565, 1.1.566, 1.1.567, 1.1.568, 1.1.569, 1.1.570, 1.1.571, 1.1.572, 1.1.573, 1.1.574, 1.1.575, 1.1.576, 1.1.577, 1.1.578, 1.1.579, 1.1.580, 1.1.581, 1.1.582, 1.1.583, 1.1.584, 1.1.585, 1.1.586, 1.1.587, 1.1.588, 1.1.589, 1.1.590, 1.1.591, 1.1.592, 1.1.593, 1.1.594, 1.1.595, 1.1.596, 1.1.597, 1.1.598, 1.1.599, 1.1.600, 1.1.601, 1.1.602, 1.1.603, 1.1.604, 1.1.605, 1.1.606, 1.1.607, 1.1.608, 1.1.609, 1.1.610, 1.1.611, 1.1.612, 1.1.613, 1.1.614, 1.1.615, 1.1.616, 1.1.617, 1.1.618, 1.1.619, 1.1.620, 1.1.621, 1.1.622, 1.1.623, 1.1.624, 1.1.625, 1.1.626, 1.1.627, 1.1.628, 1.1.629, 1.1.630, 1.1.631, 1.1.632, 1.1.633, 1.1.634, 1.1.635, 1.1.636, 1.1.637, 1.1.638, 1.1.639, 1.1.640, 1.1.641, 1.1.642, 1.1.643, 1.1.644, 1.1.645, 1.1.646, 1.1.647, 1.1.648, 1.1.649, 1.1.650, 1.1.651, 1.1.652, 1.1.653, 1.1.654, 1.1.655, 1.1.656, 1.1.657, 1.1.658, 1.1.659, 1.1.660, 1.1.661, 1.1.662, 1.1.663, 1.1.664, 1.1.665, 1.1.666, 1.1.667, 1.1.668, 1.1.669, 1.1.670, 1.1.671, 1.1.672, 1.1.673, 1.1.674, 1.1.675, 1.1.676, 1.1.677, 1.1.678, 1.1.679, 1.1.680, 1.1.681, 1.1.682, 1.1.683, 1.1.684, 1.1.685, 1.1.686, 1.1.687, 1.1.688, 1.1.689, 1.1.690, 1.1.691, 1.1.692, 1.1.693, 1.1.694, 1.1.695, 1.1.696, 1.1.697, 1.1.698, 1.1.699, 1.1.700, 1.1.701, 1.1.702, 1.1.703, 1.1.704, 1.1.705, 1.1.706, 1.1.707, 1.1.708, 1.1.709, 1.1.710, 1.1.711, 1.1.712, 1.1.713, 1.1.714, 1.1.715, 1.1.716, 1.1.717, 1.1.718, 1.1.719, 1.1.720, 1.1.721, 1.1.722, 1.1.723, 1.1.724, 1.1.725, 1.1.726, 1.1.727, 1.1.728, 1.1.729, 1.1.730, 1.1.731, 1.1.732, 1.1.733, 1.1.734, 1.1.735, 1.1.736, 1.1.737, 1.1.738, 1.1.739, 1.1.740, 1.1.741, 1.1.742, 1.1.743, 1.1.744, 1.1.745, 1.1.746, 1.1.747, 1.1.748, 1.1.749, 1.1.750, 1.1.751, 1.1.752, 1.1.753, 1.1.754, 1.1.755, 1.1.756, 1.1.757, 1.1.758, 1.1.759, 1.1.760, 1.1.761, 1.1.762, 1.1.763, 1.1.764, 1.1.765, 1.1.766, 1.1.767, 1.1.768, 1.1.769, 1.1.770, 1.1.771, 1.1.772, 1.1.773, 1.1.774, 1.1.775, 1.1.776, 1.1.777, 1.1.778, 1.1.779, 1.1.780, 1.1.781, 1.1.782, 1.1.783, 1.1.784, 1.1.785, 1.1.786, 1.1.787, 1.1.788, 1.1.789, 1.1.790, 1.1.791, 1.1.792, 1.1.793, 1.1.794, 1.1.795, 1.1.796, 1.1.797, 1.1.798, 1.1.799, 1.1.800, 1.1.801, 1.1.802, 1.1.803, 1.1.804, 1.1.805, 1.1.806, 1.1.807, 1.1.808, 1.1.809, 1.1.810, 1.1.811, 1.1.812, 1.1.813, 1.1.814, 1.1.815, 1.1.816, 1.1.817, 1.1.818, 1.1.819, 1.1.820, 1.1.821, 1.1.822, 1.1.823, 1.1.824, 1.1.825, 1.1.826, 1.1.827, 1.1.828, 1.1.829, 1.1.830, 1.1.831, 1.1.832, 1.1.833, 1.1.834, 1.1.835, 1.1.836, 1.1.837, 1.1.838, 1.1.839, 1.1.840, 1.1.841, 1.1.842, 1.1.843, 1.1.844, 1.1.845, 1.1.846, 1.1.847, 1.1.848, 1.1.849, 1.1.850, 1.1.851, 1.1.852, 1.1.853, 1.1.854, 1.1.855, 1.1.856, 1.1.857, 1.1.858, 1.1.859, 1.1.860, 1.1.861, 1.1.862, 1.1.863, 1.1.864, 1.1.865, 1.1.866, 1.1.867, 1.1.868, 1.1.869, 1.1.870, 1.1.871, 1.1.872, 1.1.873, 1.1.874, 1.1.875, 1.1.876, 1.1.877, 1.1.878, 1.1.879, 1.1.880, 1.1.881, 1.1.882, 1.1.883, 1.1.884, 1.1.885, 1.1.886, 1.1.887, 1.1.888, 1.1.889, 1.1.890, 1.1.891, 1.1.892, 1.1.893, 1.1.894, 1.1.895, 1.1.896, 1.1.897, 1.1.898, 1.1.899, 1.1.900, 1.1.901, 1.1.902, 1.1.903, 1.1.904, 1.1.905, 1.1.906, 1.1.907, 1.1.908, 1.1.909, 1.1.910, 1.1.911, 1.1.912, 1.1.913, 1.1.914, 1.1.915, 1.1.916, 1.1.917, 1.1.918, 1.1.919, 1.1.920, 1.1.921, 1.1.922, 1.1.923, 1.1.924, 1.1.925, 1.1.926, 1.1.927, 1.1.928, 1.1.929, 1.1.930, 1.1.931, 1.1.932, 1.1.933, 1.1.934, 1.1.935, 1.1.936, 1.1.937, 1.1.938, 1.1.939, 1.1.940, 1.1.941, 1.1.942, 1.1.943, 1.1.944, 1.1.945, 1.1.946, 1.1.947, 1.1.948, 1.1.949, 1.1.950, 1.1.951, 1.1.952, 1.1.953, 1.1.954, 1.1.955, 1.1.956, 1.1.957, 1.1.958, 1.1.959, 1.1.960, 1.1.961, 1.1.962, 1.1.963, 1.1.964, 1.1.965, 1.1.966, 1.1.967, 1.1.968, 1.1.969, 1.1.970, 1.1.971, 1.1.972, 1.1.973, 1.1.974, 1.1.975, 1.1.976, 1.1.977, 1.1.978, 1.1.979, 1.1.980, 1.1.981, 1.1.982, 1.1.983, 1.1.984, 1.1.985, 1.1.986, 1.1.987, 1.1.988, 1.1.989, 1.1.990, 1.1.991, 1.1.992, 1.1.993, 1.1.994, 1.1.995, 1.1.996, 1.1.997, 1.1.998, 1.1.999, 1.1.1000, 1.1.1001, 1.1.1002, 1.1.1003, 1.1.1004, 1.1.1005, 1.1.1006, 1.1.1007, 1.1.1008, 1.1.1009, 1.1.1010, 1.1.1011, 1.1.1012, 1.1.1013, 1.1.1014, 1.1.1015, 1.1.1016, 1.1.1017, 1.1.1018, 1.1.1019, 1.1.1020, 1.1.1021, 1.1.1022, 1.1.1023, 1.1.1024, 1.1.1025, 1.1.1026, 1.1.1027, 1.1.1028, 1.1.1029, 1.1.1030, 1.1.1031, 1.1.1032, 1.1.1033, 1.1.1034, 1.1.1035, 1.1.1036, 1.1.1037, 1.1.1038, 1.1.1039, 1.1.1040, 1.1.1041, 1.1.1042, 1.1.1043, 1.1.1044, 1.1.1045, 1.1.1046, 1.1.1047, 1.1.1048, 1.1.1049, 1.1.1050, 1.1.1051, 1.1.1052, 1.1.1053, 1.1.1054, 1.1.1055, 1.1.1056, 1.1.1057, 1.1.1058, 1.1.1059, 1.1.1060, 1.1.1061, 1.1.1062, 1.1.1063, 1.1.1064, 1.1.1065, 1.1.1066, 1.1.1067, 1.1.1068, 1.1.1069, 1.1.1070, 1.1.1071, 1.1.1072, 1.1.1073, 1.1.1074, 1.1.1075, 1.1.1076, 1.1.1077, 1.1.1078, 1.1.1079, 1.1.1080, 1.1.1081, 1.1.1082, 1.1.1083, 1.1.1084, 1.1.1085, 1.1.1086, 1.1.1087, 1.1.1088, 1.1.1089, 1.1.1090, 1.1.1091, 1.1.1092, 1.1.1093, 1.1.1094, 1.1.1095, 1.1.1096, 1.1.1097, 1.1.1098, 1.1.1099, 1.1.1100, 1.1.1101, 1.1.1102, 1.1.1103, 1.1.1104, 1.1.1105, 1.1.1106, 1.1.1107, 1.1.1108, 1.1.1109, 1.1.1110, 1.1.1111, 1.1.1112, 1.1.1113, 1.1.1114, 1.1.1115, 1.1.1116, 1.1.1117, 1.1.1118, 1.1.1119, 1.1.1120, 1.1.1121, 1.1.1122, 1.1.1123, 1.1.1124, 1.1.1125, 1.1.1126, 1.1.1127, 1.1.1128, 1.1.1129, 1.1.1130, 1.1.1131, 1.1.1132, 1.1.1133, 1.1.1134, 1.1.1135, 1.1.1136, 1.1.1137, 1.1.1138, 1.1.1139, 1.1.1140, 1.1.1141, 1.1.1142, 1.1.1143, 1.1.1144, 1.1.1145, 1.1.1146, 1.1.1147, 1.1.1148, 1.1.1149, 1.1.1150, 1.1.1151, 1.1.1152, 1.1.1153, 1.1.1154, 1.1.1155, 1.1.1156, 1.1.1157, 1.1.1158, 1.1.1159, 1.1.1160, 1.1.1161, 1.1.1162, 1.1.1163, 1.1.1164, 1.1.1165, 1.1.1166, 1.1.1167, 1.1.1168, 1.1.1169, 1.1.1170, 1.1.1171, 1.1.1172, 1.1.1173, 1.1.1174, 1.1.1175, 1.1.1176, 1.1.1177, 1.1.1178, 1.1.1179, 1.1.1180, 1.1.1181, 1.1.1182, 1.1.1183, 1.1.1184, 1.1.1185, 1.1.1186, 1.1.1187, 1.1.1188, 1.1.1189, 1.1.1190, 1.1.1191, 1.1.1192, 1.1.1193, 1.1.1194, 1.1.1195, 1.1.1196, 1.1.1197, 1.1.1198, 1.1.1199, 1.1.1200, 1.1.1201, 1.1.1202, 1.1.1203, 1.1.1204, 1.1.1205, 1.1.1206, 1.1.1207, 1.1.1208, 1.1.1209, 1.1.1210, 1.1.1211, 1.1.1212, 1.1.1213, 1.1.1214, 1.1.1215, 1.1.1216, 1.1.1217, 1.1.1218, 1.1.1219, 1.1.1220, 1.1.1221, 1.1.1222, 1.1.1223, 1.1.1224, 1.1.1225, 1.1.1226, 1.1.1227, 1.1.1228, 1.1.1229, 1.1.1230, 1.1.1231, 1.1.1232, 1.1.1233, 1.1.1234, 1.1.1235, 1.1.1236, 1.1.1237, 1.1.1238, 1.1.1239, 1.1.1240, 1.1.1241, 1.1.1242, 1.1.1243, 1.1.1244, 1.1.1245, 1.1.1246, 1.1.1247, 1.1.1248, 1.1.1249, 1.1.1250, 1.1.1251, 1.1.1252, 1.1.1253, 1.1.1254, 1.1.1255, 1.1.1256, 1.1.1257, 1.1.1258, 1.1.1259, 1.1.1260, 1.1.1261, 1.1.1262, 1.1.1263, 1.1.1264, 1.1.1265, 1.1.1266, 1.1.1267, 1.1.1268, 1.1.1269, 1.1.1270, 1.1.1271, 1.1.1272, 1.1.1273, 1.1.1274, 1.1.1275, 1.1.1276, 1.1.1277, 1.1.1278, 1

God the demiurge produced the first, second, and third things different from one another by their nature, without them being confused with one another, and without them changing their rank (rank) as a function of their virtue or their vice. For the things which by essence are set in place for eternity have been distinguished according to kind, by the order (τάξις) that proceeds forth with them, and they have been disposed in a manner analogous to the demiurgic causes. In the same way as *gōnē* (that is, on the same logical level of the demiurgic causes), the order (τάξις) of perfect wisdom includes things of the first rank, of the intermediary rank, and of the last rank – for it, being wisdom, consists in producing creation in order (by nature) and perfection, so that wisdom, order (τάξις), and perfection go together – in the same way, at the whole that is down here below, the things produced according to the god's first thought will be the first in the world, those conceived in accordance with intermediary thought will themselves be intermediates, and those that resemble the lowest limit of his thoughts will also be last among rational beings. For the whole of the plane of rational beings, with the incorruptible body that is co-natural to it, is the image of the demiurgic god as a whole (of the immortal above); the first things that are in the world are the pure image, and the things that in this world have an intermediate rank are the middle image of the one above; and the things that come to the third and last rank among rational beings are the image of the lowest limit of the divinity above, coming in the last rank.

The "creative wisdom" of the universe is thus nothing other than the thought of the *demiurge* taken separately, as the cause of the differentiation of the beings of his creation. Proclus identifies it with *Athena*.¹

¹⁰ The meaning of the term *poiesis* (to make) is used to designate the work that is being sculpted in the composite body, and understood by, which, as I have already, responsibly, in the epistemic dimension. The end of *poiesis* is the "artificial human body" that appears in sculpture, and to which the artist refers to, as an *ethos* (a disposition) which can be greater or less. This depends on the artist's biophysical, which is different in all cases, and in his change in the epistemic, without digestion, the work, despite during their incorporation. We have accordingly the artist's work, is "order" and "order" in the "

[illegible]

In these texts, on the other hand, we can easily recognize a Neoplatonic classification of souls, and in particular of cosmic souls,¹¹ of which Hierocles names the principal groups: the primary rational souls (*εἰσπετά λογικά*), which inhabit the supralunary region constituted in particular by the soul of the world, the souls of the planets and of the fixed stars; the intermediate rational souls (*μεταπετά λογικά*), demonic angels, or heroes,¹² placed between the moon and the earth in the space of the air; and the last rational souls (*ὑπὲρ πετάτα λογικά*) or human souls incorporated on earth. The triadic structure of the class of rational souls is the image of the triadic structure of the demiurge *Νους*, which thinks itself as it creates. It seems that the creation of the class of rational souls according to a series of primary, secondary, and tertiary processions comes from Iamblichus.¹³ It goes without saying, and Hierocles states as much explicitly in his interpretation of the *Carmen aureum*,¹⁴ that there are many other subdivisions within this triadic division in the class of rational souls, especially among the gods; they are, of course, always a faithful reflection of the structure of the demiurge *Νους*. Such a structured and complex demiurgic entity is characteristic of a Neoplatonic system that has already reached an advanced developmental stage, and it always supposes another simple cause that precedes it in the order of the hierarchy. With regard to these three classes of souls, Hierocles specifies that they form a *unity*, although each maintains its distinctness. The expression *ἀσύνζυτος ὕμνος*, had been a key term in Neoplatonism since Porphyry,¹⁵ which, among other things, was used to explain the birth of the multitude of sensible forms from the pure unities of the One. In the first hypostasis after the One, alterity is almost nonexistent, and the unity of all the beings it contains is therefore far superior to their mutual distinction, which nevertheless already exists. From hypostasis to hypostasis, unity

[illegible]

¹² H. H. Gans, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **19**, 579 (1951); **21**, 1036 (1953). The present work is the first theoretical treatment of the considered vibrational motion in the approximation of the chain of one-dimensional molecules connected by a series of intermolecular bonds. However, the theory of diatomic and triatomic molecules, which contains a chain of one-dimensional molecules, has been published in papers of H. H. Gans, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **19**, 579 (1951); **21**, 1036 (1953); *ibid.*, **22**, 1036 (1954); *ibid.*, **23**, 1036 (1955).

1. C. L. FORT, *Phys. Rev.* **116**, 1099 (1959); *ibid.* **124**, 2076 (1961); *ibid.* **131**, 2076 (1963); *ibid.* **137**, 1312 (1964); *ibid.* **140**, 1033 (1965).

¹¹ $\| \cdot \|_{L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)}$ is the L^p -norm on \mathbb{R}^n , $p \in [1, \infty]$. $\alpha \in (1, 1.1]$, [NORMAN, 1953, §2, p. 173].

becomes weaker and distinction increases. The last hypostasis that still maintains its unity, although it contains distinctions that are already fairly pronounced, is the hypostasis of the soul. Porphyry explains this as follows:²⁰

We must not believe that the multitude of souls results from the multitude of bodies, but, on the contrary, that before bodies there are both multiple souls and one single soul. The soul that is both one and universal does not prevent the multiple souls from being within it, and the multiple souls do not divide between them the soul that is one; for they have been distinguished without being cut off from one another and without breaking the universal soul into the different individualities, and they are present to one another without being confused with one another, and without constituting the universal soul by their addition. For they are not separated by limits, nor are they confused with one another, in the same way as the sciences, which are multiple, are not confused within one single soul, nor are they present within the soul as it within a body, that is, as an essence different from the soul, but they are the qualifying acts of the soul.

From Porphyry to Iamblichus, the meaning of the expression "universal soul" (*νοῦς κοινός*) underwent an evolution: the former understands it as the World Soul, the latter as an unparticipated and hypercosmic soul. Moreover, the difference within the totality of souls became more and more clearly marked. It was apparently Iamblichus who introduced the classification of souls by kind, such as was set forth by Hierocles.²¹ Nevertheless, the dignity of *henosis* was maintained in its full value, and without change.²² What constitutes the unity of its essence is the fact that the soul, according to Iamblichus, "is defined as 'the middle term between the divisible and indivisible kinds,' and between the corporeal kinds and the incorporeal kinds," but this does not exclude that between the three classes of souls there may exist differences of kind and of nature, as Hierocles specifies.²³ Hierocles will explain what these differences are a little further on.

²⁰ Porphyry, *VS*, I, 17, p. 43, 13-15, 81-82, 83-84.

²¹ Cf. Iamblichus, *De genio et hierocles*, I, 1, 49, 17, p. 372, 15 ff., p. 372, 28 ff., Wachsmuth, and I. M. Plessner, 1971, pp. 43-45.

²² *Chrestomathia* and *Chrestomathia* express the same experience by means of a different expression. In *De anima*, 76, 14-17, 37, particularly p. 77, 13-15, 114-115.

²³ Cf. Iamblichus, *De genio et hierocles*, I, 1, 49, 17, p. 372, 15 ff., 27 ff., Wachsmuth, I. M. Plessner, 1971, 43-45.

²⁴ At the end of the text cited on p. 76, at the bottom, see p. 51.

As Hierocles emphasizes by his repeated addition of the adjective *λογικαί*, the souls in the three groups enumerated are rational souls only. He thus adheres to the doctrine of late Neoplatonists like Hieronymus, Syrianus, Proclus, and their successors, who understand by "soul" in the strict sense only the rational soul, even when it is the human soul that is under consideration. For them, the principles of animal and vegetable life, considered as mere reflections or traces of the rational soul in the body, do not fall within the class of truly self-moving souls.¹ Yet this does not prevent them from occasionally accepting, especially when interpreting Aristotle, the broad habitual concept of "human soul." The irrational soul is no longer the work of the demiurge himself. Hierocles explains this as follows:²

that which is deprived of nature of intellect is in no way capable of participating in the truth and its virtue; for this reason it cannot be the work of the demiurge. How, indeed, could the irrational and that which is deprived of intellect, be an image of the intelligible god? Each image of him is provided with intellect and with reason, and is capable of knowing itself and of knowing its creator.

Obviously, as in the text cited on page 51, what is at issue is the Neoplatonic thesis according to which each hypostasis is the image of the cause that precedes it. Thus, Proclus can say that "every soul is . . . the intelligibles in the mode of an image or a likeness."¹² The hypostasis at two removes from a cause is no longer the image of this cause but an image of the image. The Neoplatonic doctrine to which Hierocles alludes developed from the passage of the *Timaeus*, where Plato says that the demiurge "wanted all things, as far as was possible, to become similar to him,"¹³ and from another passage of the *Timaeus* (42d ff.)

[illegible]

C. L. Huxford, *Les Caractères du Genre*, Vol. 1, p. 52, 1968. K. Huxford, cited in 128.

¹ [1991] 45 F.T.R. 220 (F.C.T.D.), 1991 FC 104 (F.C.T.D.).

paring every divine and human soul "with the coordinate powers of the winged chariot and its driver" (i. *Phaedrus* 246a).¹¹

The human soul's pneumatic body will then return with the rational soul to the ethereal region (οὐρανός, *ouranos*; whence it came).¹² This region is situated beneath the moon.¹³

Although Hierocles agrees with Iamblichus with regard to the immortality of the pneumatic or luminous vehicle, he departs from the latter's doctrine of the creator of the vehicle and the irrational soul; for Hierocles the creator of the vehicle is the demurgos, whereas for Iamblichus it is the recent gods. For Hierocles, the irrational soul is mortal, whereas Iamblichus, like Plutarch of Athens, conceives of it as immortal.¹⁴ This is shown by the following text of Proclus:¹⁵

In the third place come those who remove all kinds of destruction both from the vehicle and from the irrational, who reduce both the permanence of the vehicle and that of the irrational to the same thing, whereupon when is mortal within it as being the composition that is subject to the decay of matter, and which cares for mortal things. Such is the opinion of Iamblichus and of all those who think it good to agree with him, who do not make the existence of the vehicle and of the irrational derive purely and simply from the divine bodies, so that, having issued forth from immortal causes, they should also be immortal by their own nature, but from the gods themselves who direct the World and take care of all things eternally.¹⁶

Proclus' declaration is corroborated by two texts from Iamblichus' *De mysteriis*, collected by Sudaens, in which Iamblichus expresses his own opinion, which is generally identical to the view of those he calls the "Ancients" or the "ancient priests." In the first, he says:

¹¹ For a more detailed study of this *Phaedrus* text, cf. Herman, *In Phaedr.*, p. 122, 190, p. 192, 25, 193, 28, 194, 29, 195, 30.

¹² Cf. Hierocles, in *Commentariorum*, XXV, p. 113, 94-113 Köhler.

¹³ Cf. Hierocles, in *Commentariorum*, XXVII, p. 120, 2. Köhler: "but since it [scilicet the rational soul or soul] possesses a corporeal body, it needs a place in order to be ranged similar to the stars, since it seeks a position. For such a body, the appropriate place is that which is situated immediately beneath the moon, for such a place is superior to mortal bodies, but is beneath the heavenly bodies; this place is called the ether by the Demurgians."

¹⁴ Cf. Hierocles, in *Phaedr.*, I, 5, 177, p. 107¹⁵; *Westerink*, and Olympiodorus, in *Phaedr.*, 10, 1, 7, p. 145 *Westerink*.

¹⁵ Proclus, in *Tim.*, III, p. 234, 320 (Diehl), trans. based on that of Festugière, 1966-1968, 5, 292ff.

¹⁶ Cf. W. Deuss, 1997, p. 409.

the same distinction between man and the living being.¹¹ all of which is combined with the thesis of the mortality of the irrational soul.¹² This system avoids the alternative Proclus thinks is inevitable for all those who admit the existence of only one vehicle of the soul:

Of these people, he says, "some, after having destroyed the vehicle, are forced to represent the soul as being at a certain moment outside of all bodies; others, who preserve the vehicle, are obliged to render sensation life immortal as well. This results from the fact that neither group has made a distinction between the congenital vehicle (*ἐμφυεῖς ὄργανον*) and that which is adventitious (*ἐκσπορικόν*), between the first and the second, the one associated by the one and only Demurge and that which has been "woven together with the soul" by the multiple demurges; although Plato clearly distinguished between these vehicles."

According to Proclus, then, Plato's phrase in the *Timaeus* (42c) "τοῦ πάλαι ὄργανον καὶ τὸ ἐκ τῆς ψυχῆς ἐκπορικόν ὄργανον" thus relates to the pneumatic vehicle with the irrational soul; whereas for Hierocles and Hermias, it designates the visible human body together with the irrational soul. Hierocles and Hermias therefore do not yield to Proclus' alternative; they consider the irrational soul to be mortal, whereas they attribute immortality to the one and only vehicle of the soul. For them, the irrational soul is not linked to the vehicle at all, but to the body. Nevertheless, nothing in Proclus' brief historical exposition allows us to glimpse the existence of a doctrine like the one we find in Hermias and Hierocles, although it is hard to imagine he did not know it. The alternative that Proclus' own system inspires makes him exclude a priori the existence of such a doctrine.

This brief survey of the various Neoplatonic doctrines on the pneumatic vehicle and the irrational soul lets us see that the doctrine presented by Hierocles corresponds exactly to a stage of development that the theory of the pneumatic vehicle attained between Iamblichus and Syrianus^{13a} or Proclus.

and he calls dualistic "μεταγὰρ ὅσον" which leads to theoretical virtue. *De proc.*, IX, 911, p. 826, 40, 1-50, 11, p. 1330f. B & C.

¹¹ Hermias, in *Platonis*, p. 133, 1-5-17, c. 13, 13-17.

¹² For instance, Hermias, in *Platonis*, p. 123, 8-13, c. 10, 10-13.

^{13a} Proclus, in *Timaeus* II, p. 298, 25-27, 29-31.

^{13b} If we consider Hermias' commentary on the *Timaeus* as simply a record of the theory of Syrianus, as is generally done (for J. Beier, 1967), and a different opinion, we are obliged to think either Syrianus, at this time, had not yet developed the whole of his own doctrine concerning the soul's vehicles, or else that the conception of the soul's two vehicles, instead of one, is due to Proclus.

Indeed, each of these [that is, of human souls] have a body attached to it, through which it is ensouled. However, there is no peculiar intellect established above it, and this is why it does not always think. For all the intermediary souls, however, there is, on the one hand, a body attached to them, and this is why they are en, ensouled, exceeding hyperessentiality, ensouled by their union with the body, and there is a peculiar intellect, on which they depend, and this is why they are always in the intelligible. . . . And we will say that, in human souls, the indivisible is what is indivisible in the souls above them—these souls which are always in intellectualism, on which they depend, and in which they participate insofar as responsible, for it is thanks to these intermediary souls that they are absorbed in the intellects superior to the intermediary ones, and they become intellective by means of these intermediary souls. Since, then, these streams are now well described, all intermediary souls have their own forms of the indivisible and of the divisible, whether they are of divine rank, or of the demonic, rank of demons, endowed with reason.

According to Hierocles and Proclus, the human soul, unlike the other souls, does not participate directly in the intellect. It can therefore know the Forms only in an indirect and very imperfect way. This rather low status given to the rational human soul by neoplatonists dates from Middle Platonism, but reveals the influence of Lamblichus. We know that Lamblichus objected against the doctrine of the ancients — Plotinus and Porphyry, among others — who maintained the existence within us of something impassive and always in the act of thinking, and who declared that the soul is co-substantial with the intellect.¹¹ According to Proclus, Lamblichus' argument against such theories ran as follows:

Prochaska's study guarantees that individuals in the study are not of two different groups, working and nonworking, because the study is a longitudinal study.

[illegible]

¹ Derrida, *Dissemination*, trans. Barbara Johnson, Stanford, 1972, pp. 12, 13, 39. With reference to Derrida's *Problems of Grammatology*, 1967, pp. 14, 15: "A letter is therefore a sign, and, as such, the presentation of the signifying term is dependent. As such, a signified (Derrida, *ibid.*, p. 140). Properly only a difference, a complete difference, is the signified; it is not a thing, it is a difference." In fact, there are no 'stable' entities, said Derrida, in the state of 'being' (things), and, as to the being, the signified is always in a process of difference, it is the difference with the signifier, and, consequently, with the body of the sign, and, in the end, with the universe in the universe; the result of a derivative act of the difference, of a difference engendered to itself. In effect, it becomes its 'letter', and descends on the particle into the 'material' phase."

What is it that arises in us, when, under the impulse of the irrational part, we hasten towards an impure imagination? Is it not our free choice (*ekangelia*)?³² How could it be anything else? For it is by this that we overcome the precipitous floods of the imagination. But if free choice may not, how can the soul be without sin?—Moreover, what is it that makes our entire life happy? Is it not the fact that our own possessions are in our nature? This, at any rate, is what we should say. But if it is when the dominant part within us is perfect that our entire being is also happy, then what would prevent all human beings from being happy now, as well, if the highest part within us is always thinking, and always among the divine beings? If this part is the intellect, then it has nothing to do with the soul. But if it is a part of the soul, then all the rest of the soul is also happy.—Besides, who is the soul's charioteer? Is it not what is most beautiful in our being, and which is, so to speak, its head to the greatest degree? How can we avoid saying this, if it is true that this charioteer is he who governs our entire spirit now, by whom, with his head, sees the supracrestal place and becomes similar to the "Great Leader" of the gods; this charioteer who drives a winged chariot and is the first to advance in heaven? But if the highest part within us is the charioteer, and if, as is said in the *Phaedrus* (248a11ff.), this charioteer sometimes travels above the heights of the heavens and raises his head towards the place beyond, and sometimes plunges and descends his carriage—by his lions and the shedding of wings—the conclusion is evident, that the highest part within us is necessarily sometimes in our state, and sometimes in another.

We must also situate the following testimony of Photius on Hierocles within the same context:

It is good to know, says the author, that the soul, when it is turned towards the intellect, is not rid of that weakness that sometimes makes it susceptible, conversely, to the most shameful vice, it has not lost the ability to return to thought and to repair in a healthy way, for the human soul having been created thus by its nature, has the capacity to participate simultaneously in divine happiness and in mortal destiny.

³² Proclus, in *Timaeus*, III, p. 334, 40. Other texts, based on the original, 1966-1968, 3, 230-3; in *Simplicius*, in *Isidore*, p. 244, 33 Hardwick, *ibid.*, pp. 3, 39, 39, 33, 323, 1; 237, 37; Proclus, *Metaphysics*, p. 175, 20; p. 32, 33. To what Aristotle refers are discussed by Testa, *op. cit.* 1944-45, 723-30.

³³ Hierocles, in Photius, *Bibliotheca*, vol. 251, 467b14 Bekker, vol. VII, p. 198 Henry.

This natural defectiveness of the rational human soul explains the importance of theurgy for its salvation. As we have briefly had occasion to mention,¹¹ theurgy, in a process that began with Iamblichus, occupies a considerable place in Hierocles' commentary on the *Carmen aureum*, as we will now see in more detail.

5. Theurgy

The extracts that Photius took from Hierocles' treatise *On Providence* do not speak of theurgy. This lacuna is compensated by the last chapters (XXV, XXVI, and XXVII) of Hierocles' commentary on the *Carmen aureum*, which describe in detail the conditions that must be filled so that the rational human soul may return to its homeland. These conditions are the same as in Iamblichus: the acquisition of virtue; learning the mathematical sciences and philosophy, which together purify the rational soul; and theurgy, which purifies the pneumatic or luminous body. For Hierocles, however, theurgy has two parts, teletics and hieratic elevation, a bipartition that we will find clearly expressed again in Proclus, albeit probably not with the same meaning. For Hierocles, as we shall see, teletics includes the totality of local pagan rites, whereas for Proclus this term seems to signify in particular the art of animating statues.¹² I quote Hierocles:

The purifications required for the rational soul are the mathematical sciences, and the elevating deliverance is the dialectical vision of being (οὐνοειδὴς θεωρία οὐνοειδὴς). This is why "deliverance" has been stated [sc. in the *Carmen aureum*] in the singular: "in the soul's deliverance," because deliverance is completed in a single science, whereas mathematics contains a plurality of sciences. It is also necessary to ordain for the luminous body prescriptions analogous to those that are appropriately resuscitated for the soul's purification and deliverance. Teletic purifications must therefore come together with those of mathematics, and hieratic elevation must accompany dialectical deliverance—for these things are particularly apt to purify this pneumatic vehicle of the rational soul and render it perfect, to separate it from matter's lack of life, and to prepare it to be apt to have converse with the pure pneumatical, pneumatic bodies.¹³ Just as it is fitting for the soul to be adorned with science and with

¹¹ Cf. above, chap. II, sec. 1, p. 9 with n. 28.

¹² On Proclus, cf. C. van Dinterfeldt, 1906, pp. 454f.

virtue, so that it may keep company with those who are permanently in possession thereof, so the luminous vehicle must be rendered pure and immaterial, so that many subtle components with the ethereal bodies.

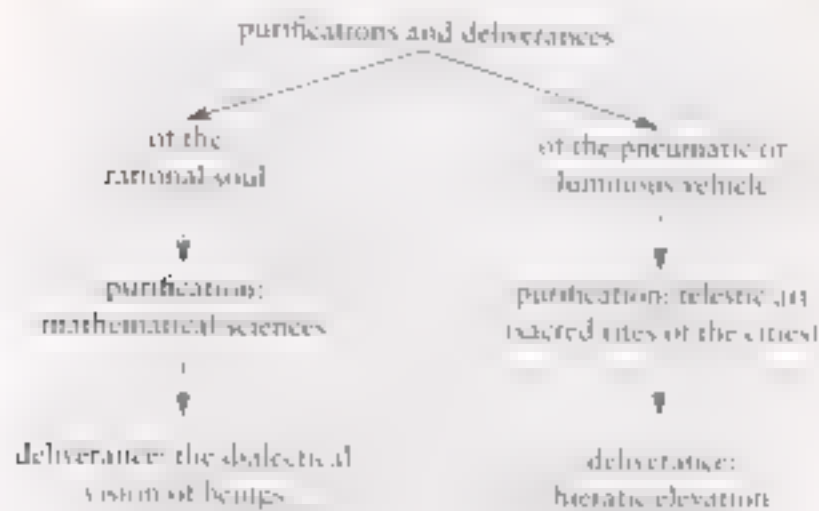
Addressing that we must neglect neither the purification of the rational soul nor that of the luminous vehicle, Hierocles continues a bit further on:

Thus when philosophy is united with the most sacred things in the empire it gives us one united with the particular of the human mass vehicle, and if you separate the philosophical intellect from this art, you will find that it no longer has the same power—*“moving.”* Indeed, is this not what work together to complete our perfection, some were first discovered by the philosophical intellect, and others were introduced by telestic acts, following the philosophical intellect, both “telestic activity” the power that purifies the human mass vehicle, so that, of the whole of philosophy, the theoretical part was some first as intellect, and the practical part was to follow, as a power. Yet let us postulate two species of practical ones, as it were, and the other telestics. One purifies us from materiality through the virtues, and the other by exercising material magicians through the sacred method. A most wonderful manifestation of political philosophy are the laws that regulate a collective, and so telestic philosophy, the sacred acts, to be as you saw was practiced in the cities. But the summit of all philosophy is the theoretical intellect, in the middle is the political intellect, and below is the telestic intellect . . . Thus why we must point together, as one single totality, the source that holds the truth, the power that produces virtues, and that which produces purity, so that political recovery may be accomplished in conjunction with the dominant intellect, and that the sacred act may be shown to be in accord with both.

The contents of these texts may be schematized by the two following figures:

[illegible][illegible]

Phonology, in *Journal of Linguistics*, XXV, 24-28, p. 117, 200-118, 21-30 October.



division of philosophy in hierarchical order:
 theoretical or contemplative intellect
 political intellect: civic morality
 telestic intellect

In the last division, we no longer hear of "hieratic elevation," which certainly corresponds to the highest level of theurgy, whereas the telestic art probably includes the two lower levels of theurgy according to Iamblichus. What is interesting is that theurgy is by no means opposed to philosophy, but is integrated within it.

Chapter XXVII deals briefly with the fate of the rational human soul after its purification, and that of its vehicle. In accordance with the *Golden Verses* on which he is commenting:

And if, having abandoned your body, you reach the hierarch, you will be an immortal god.

Plutarch has both soul and vehicle arrive together in the ethereal region, which is situated below the moon. It is not, however, certain that what is at issue is anything other than a provisional affirmation, required both by the text to be commented upon and the elementary nature of this commentary; he may have refined this affirmation in another, more technical context. In any case, like Porphyry and Iamblichus, Plutarch is of the opinion that only a small number of human beings can arrive at this supreme goal.¹⁷

¹⁷ Cf. Plutarch, *De facinoroso*, XXIV, 12, p. 100, 240; XXV, 1-9, p. 100, 24-106, 24; XXV, 12, p. 108, 12-19. Kubler, *Les Iamblichus*, ch. X, can also range, 1999, pp. 23-24, 11. Porphyry and Augustine, *ibid.*, 297. See also

9. *The Essence of the Human Soul Is Subject to a Kind of Alteration*

In his book *The Changing Self*, Carlos Steel (1978) was able to show the influence of the philosophy of Iamblichus on all the later Neoplatonists, and in particular on Damascius and Priscian, to whom he attributes the commentary on the *De anima* edited under the name of Simplicius. I have already expressed my reservations on this point.²² Steel's readers are led to conclude that the doctrine that the very essence of the rational human soul can be subject to a certain alteration was admitted only by three Neoplatonists: Iamblichus, Damascius, and Priscian. Yet this way of presenting things risks falsifying our historical perspective. I therefore propose to contribute some supplementary elements to the history of this doctrine.

I have demonstrated elsewhere²³ that Simplicius, as a student of Damascius, also adopted this point of view. We shall see that Hierocles also adhered to this doctrine. I begin by quoting a text that speaks of the possibility of a certain corruption of the essence of the rational human soul:

Since our nature is rational, and consequently apt to deliberate, and as it is so, through its own choice, is led to deliberate well or badly, the forms of life according to nature present themselves over its essence, but the choice of what we ought not to have chosen corrupts us so far as this is possible—καὶ καὶ οὕτως ἐστὶν ὅτι οὐκ ἐπὶ τῆς φύσεως, ἀλλ' ἐπὶ τῆς ἐκλογῆς ἡ δὲ φύσις οὐδὲν ἐκτρέφεται, ἀλλ' ἐπὶ τῆς ἐκλογῆς. For the corruption of an immortal reality is wickedness—κακία.²⁴

This last sentence is explained a bit further on:

Indeed, human nature risks slipping towards non-being as a result of its deviation towards what is contrary to nature, but thanks to its return towards what is in conformity with nature, it is brought back to its own essence, and it recovers its pure being, which had been blemished by mixture with the passions.²⁵

Finally, I quote a third text in which Hierocles contrasts the attributes of the Pythagorean *ἀσθενήματα* (verse 1), with the *θεῖα θέντα*, the immortal gods, which are the rational human souls:²⁶

²² Most recently in "Simplicius as *De anima* editor," in the edition of the commentary on Aristotle's *De anima*, 6, M. N. A. Aristotelological studies, *Minneapolis* 53.2 (2002), pp. 159–179.

²³ C. J. Hall, 1, 1996, 70–700.

²⁴ Hierocles, in *De anima*, 11V, 4, p. 64, 10–15 Kohler.

²⁵ Hierocles, in *De anima*, 11V, 9, p. 65, 25–26, 1 Kohler.

²⁶ Hierocles, in *De anima*, 11V, 3, 5–6, pp. 8, 19–20, 14 Kohler.

The Golden Verses call "immortal gods" those who always and identically intelligize the demurge, god, who are arranged around the good of this demurge, god, and who receive from him, indivisibly and immutably, intelligence, reason, rectitude, being and well-being, since they are the impassible and unperverted images (εἰκόνες) mirroring of the demurge's cause. For it is fitting for the good to produce such images in himself as well, and not only images which are all changeable and subject to the passions (παθόμενα καὶ πάθημα), by their downward motion towards evil, as are human souls, which constitute the last kind of rational nature, just as, in contrast, the kind of the immortal gods, of which we are now speaking, is that which is highest. And perhaps it is by opposition to human souls that these gods have been called "immortal gods": in so far as they do not die in the divine happy life (εὐδαιμονία), and they are never in forgetfulness, either of their own essence, or of the goodness of the Father. But the human soul is subject to these passions, sometimes thinking the good, and recovering its view when it forgets sometimes falling far away from all that. That is why human souls could reasonably be called "mortal gods": in so far as they sometimes cling to the divine happy life, as a result of their flight from the good, and that they lose that life once again when they turn towards the good, and in this way they live the divine life, but in that other way they die, and participate in the fate of death, so that it is thus possible for mortal souls to suffer, not by an influence from the divine good, but by a privation, not by deprivation towards not being, but by the negation of well-being. For death for a rational essence is the privation of discourse, reason and of intelligence (νοῦς).

In this text we again encounter the opposition between souls that always adhere to the Good, and human souls, which can deviate toward evil. We also find in it the theme of the soul's death, which is not unusual in Neoplatonic texts. Our first quotation from Hierocles leaves no doubt that, in the third quotation, the death of the rational essence, and therefore of the rational soul, corresponds to an alteration of essence that is manifested in the loss of "well-being" or of virtue. Did this doctrine of the mutability of the human soul's essence reach Hierocles directly from a work by Iamblichus or through the intermediary of his teacher Plutarch of Athens? The fragments and testimonies concerning Plutarch, which D. Lacomme¹¹ has collected and interpreted, do not allow us to answer this question.

¹¹ D. Lacomme, *Plutarque*, II, 17, *Amorosa philosophia* = Aristotle, *Protr.* II, 106, Boetius, *Consolatio Philosophiae*, V, 23, XII, 1.

¹² Lacomme, 1981.

¹³ However, how, yet, it is clear, cf. above, p. 59, that Hierocles' commentary on the *Golden Verses* does not reflect either Iamblichus' doctrine, or that of Plutarch of Athens.

the limit that separates it from nothingness. It will never die completely, but it will undergo a beginning of death.

Let us translate a second text of Augustine, taken from the *De immortalitate animae*. In this treatise, the terms "anima" and "animus" are used indifferently.

But, it will be said, the very remoteness of reason because of which the soul falls into folly cannot occur without a loss of its being. Indeed, if the soul is more intensely when it is turned towards reason and attached to it, because it is attached to an immutable thing which is the truth, which is in an immutable and permanent way, on the contrary, when the soul turns away from reason, it possesses itself to a lesser degree, which is the same as a loss of being. Now, all that is loss of being tends towards nothingness, and inevitably nothing is immortal; to make over itself and die is to be in the respect in which that it is now nothing. This is why to tend towards nothingness is to tend towards death. Who should death not transcendently now, when there takes place a loss of being (*detrahatur essentia*)? This is what is difficult to say. Here, we admit, in the text, and not we deny the consequent, that is, that that which tends towards nothingness dies, or in other words reaches nothingness (*peripetitur*). VII, 12.

But if the soul suspends itself from spiritual things and has a habit to them and resides in them, the presence of the habit is that is, of the habit of taking pleasure in sensible things is broken, and being gradually repressed, it is extinguished. For this habit was most powerful when we could not, when we progressed, or when we reduced to nothing, but it is in any case less. Thus, by these stages which lower it, a whole way to all dissolute motions, in which the soul suffers a loss of its essence, after traversing the enjoyment of the rational habit, and its whole life turns back towards God... (*de moribus*, VI, 11, 33).

These last two texts attest explicitly that, for Augustine, the soul's *mutatio* is an alteration of its essence. Moral degradation corresponds to ontological degradation. A fourth text sets forth this Augustinian conception once again.

For the soul is nothing by itself; otherwise it would not be subject to change or exposed to the loss of its essence (*periretur detrahatur ab essentia*). Since it is nothing by itself, if the being it possesses must come from God; when it remains *inhabita* as its rank (*in ordine suo*)... (*id est*), it lives by the very presence of God in mind and con-

simplicity. The soul thus possesses this good inside itself. Thus, for us, to be filled with pride is to go towards external things and, so to speak, to nullify itself (*manescet*), which consists in being less and less, *ille minus*, VI, 13, 40b.

Did Augustine find this doctrine, according to which the rational human soul can undergo an alteration of its essence, but not its complete destruction, in the *Platonici libri*, or did he himself draw this final consequence from a few preparatory texts by Plotinus and Porphyry? Generally speaking, but with particular regard to the last text from Augustine I have quoted, W. Theiler thought that Augustine's source was found in the *Platonici libri*, made up above all of texts by Porphyry.¹¹ L. zum Brunn, who dealt with all the texts from Augustine I have just cited,¹² did not attempt an investigation of sources. Theiler's hypothesis can claim for itself a certain probability from the very fact that, elsewhere, for other texts and according to other historians, it has been supposed with probability bordering on certitude, that Porphyry was Augustine's source.

In what follows, we shall give a few examples of what we can find in Plotinus. The theme of *magis* and *minus esse* is stated clearly in the following text:

[W]e are more, when we tend towards the One, and well-being,¹³ is there; but being far from him is nothing, other than being less of *our*, VI, 8, 9, 14-15.

Did Plotinus, from a certain point of view or at a determinate moment of his life, go so far as to accept the mutability of the soul, as did Augustine? The following text suggests as much:

For if the soul goes completely as far as complete wickedness, then it no longer has wickedness as an accident,¹⁴ but it exchanges its nature for the nature that is other than its form, which is inferior, for wickedness that is still mingled with some contrary is still human. It does, then, as a man might die, and death for it, since it is still plunged within the body, is to sink into matter, to be sufficed with it, and even when it has left the body, to be there until it rises back up and somehow turns its gaze away from the slough. This is the

¹¹ W. Theiler, 1933, p. 27, where the text by Augustine is cited, cf. also pp. 228. But Theiler does not discuss the doctrine of the current study.

¹² L. zum Brunn, 1968.

¹³ *magis esse* is the plotinian expression for *proximity*, cf. Plotinus, *Enne.* II, 1, 5, 24-28.

meaning of the expression "to go down into Hades, there to fall deeply asleep" [Plato, *Republic*, 534c; *Phaedr.*, 4, 8, 13, 18–20].

In the phrase *οὐκ ἐτερογενὲς τὸν ἑαυτοῦ ἵδιοναυτοῦ*, the expression "ἐτερογενὲς" is taken from Plato's *Parmenides* (138b6), and has a particularly strong meaning. The "other nature" is the "alien nature," or the nature that is contrary (cf. Plotinus, *Enneads*, I, 6, 5, 8⁷; I, 6, 6, 22). This text cannot be understood otherwise than in the sense that the soul changes in its essence.

From Porphyry, we may cite the following texts:

For the essence whose being consists in life, and whose very affections are lives, death consists in, first in form of life, and not in absolute privation of life, but in, even affections, *τοῦ νοῦ καὶ τοῦ* not lead to the complete absence of life. (*Soul*, XIII, p. 14, 1–4 Lambert).

For those who are capable of advancing by intelligence to their essence, and to know their essence, and to recover themselves on this very knowledge and in the consciousness of this knowledge, according to the nature of the knower and the known, for them, once they are present to themselves, being is also present. *ἄλλοτε γὰρ ὅταν* when they stray from their being towards other things, once they are absent from themselves, being is also absent. (*Soul*, XI, p. 50, 16–51, 2 Lambert).

These texts from Augustine, Plotinus, Porphyry, and Hierocles have a common denominator: when the rational human soul turns toward entities that are ontologically superior to it, and participates in them, it is completely what it is, and what it *must be* by its nature. When, however, it turns away from the beings superior to it, and away from itself, as it advances towards matter and sinks within it, its essence is lessened, it becomes evil, and it dies, not completely, but in a sense. The object of its participation determines its moral quality and the degree of purity of its being, as well as the integrity of its essence.

I do not know any of the small number of texts by Porphyry that have been preserved, that declare *expressis verbis* that the rational human soul can change in its essence; yet the presence of this doctrine in Augustine makes it probable that some such texts existed. In any case, in a fragment of his treatise *On the soul against Boethius*,¹² we find the

¹² Porphyry, or Eusebius, *Preparatione evangelica*, II, 28, 4–5, vol. II, p. 83 Migne-18, 242, p. 280, 24–27. Smith: "Since if the soul does not at all resemble what is immo-

idea that leads to the doctrine of the mutability of the essence of the human soul; that is, that the soul's activities follow from its essence, that the essence changes when the activities change, and vice versa.

I believe I have shown the continuity of this problem, which is linked to the fact that the rational human soul can pass from virtue to vice, approach the divine and move away from it, and *vice versa*. It is undeniable that, in the course of the history of Neoplatonic philosophy, the questions regarding this problem were raised with more and more precision, and that the answers also became more and more precise, detailed, and systematic without, I believe, gaining in clarity and persuasion. In the development, Lamblichus is an important link; yet as far as the doctrine of the immutability of the essence of the soul is concerned, he does not appear to be an innovator without any precursors.

Dr. J. C. Thompson, Director, Kentucky, Kansas, Texas, Louisiana
 Division, U.S. Geological Survey, Washington, D.C.

Let us now return to the denouement of the universe. We have already learned that, according to Liberatus, the denouement creates in an immobile way by his very being, by his thought, and by his will alone, and that he includes within himself three different levels of denouement causes.¹¹ We also know that the denouement, for Liberatus, is situated on the level

[illegible]
$$\|u\|_{L^2(\mathbb{R}^n)} \leq \|u\|_{L^2(\mathbb{R}^n)} + \|u\|_{L^2(\mathbb{R}^n)} = 2\|u\|_{L^2(\mathbb{R}^n)}.$$

of the *Noëis*.¹⁰ We have seen that all these features that Hierocles attributes to the demurge are found in all the Neoplatonists. Yet we have not yet interpreted the last phrase of the passage cited on page 50: "But the god who is their father and demurge reigns as king over them all," and of the parallel passage from codex 251: "But the god who is their creator (*zoōtrix*) and father reigns as king over them all."¹¹ The phrase "creator and father," which Hierocles applies to the demurge, indicates that Hierocles does have in mind the demurge of Plato's *Timaeus*, for the demurge of the *Timaeus* is also called "creator and father."¹² In addition, nothing is more usual in a text of Platonic inspiration than to call the demurge "king," since this appellation is the result of a learned combination of several texts of Plato¹³ and of various attempts to harmonize them with the *Timaeus*.¹⁴ In Neoplatonic texts, we find a multitude of phrases, always similar, of which I will cite only one, used by Iamblichus, as an example: "the intellect, leader and king of beings and demurgic art of the universe."¹⁵

Besides these reflections of an exegetical nature, the title of "king" given to the demurge is, for a Neoplatonist, laden with the meaning of Hellenistic research on the ideal government, for Hellenistic thought, royalty implied a government that respects the laws of the city, by opposition to tyranny, which knows only arbitrary procedures. Xenophon's Socrates (*Memor.* IV, 6, 12) already distinguished the king from the tyrant in this way. The ideal king is thus essentially loyal (*nomophylax*); but he does not act like a blind, impersonal law, incapable of discerning what is best and most just in each individual case. On the contrary, he is a kind of living law (*νόμος ενανθρωπείῳ*), a law in conformity with nature, that emanates from his own eminent wisdom. The king is not only just, but is in addition benevolent. His philanthropy makes him take care of his subjects like a father cares for his children. It is

¹⁰ This is already evident from the fact that Hierocles estimates the demurge above the hierarchy of the soul, but in addition, as is pointed out below, he also mentions that the demurge is the creator of the soul. For Hierocles, *Timaeus*, 28a1-2, 402b15-16 Bekker, vol. VII, p. 198 (Hierocles, *Timaeus*, 28a1-2, 402b15-16, *Timaeus*, 28a1-2, 402b15-16 Bekker, vol. VII, p. 198). Hierocles, *Timaeus*, 28a1-2, 402b15-16 Bekker, vol. VII, p. 198 (Hierocles, *Timaeus*, 28a1-2, 402b15-16 Bekker, vol. VII, p. 198). Hierocles, *Timaeus*, 28a1-2, 402b15-16 Bekker, vol. VII, p. 198 (Hierocles, *Timaeus*, 28a1-2, 402b15-16 Bekker, vol. VII, p. 198). Hierocles, *Timaeus*, 28a1-2, 402b15-16 Bekker, vol. VII, p. 198 (Hierocles, *Timaeus*, 28a1-2, 402b15-16 Bekker, vol. VII, p. 198).

¹¹ Hierocles, *Timaeus*, 28a1-2, 402b15-16 Bekker, vol. VII, p. 198 (Hierocles, *Timaeus*, 28a1-2, 402b15-16 Bekker, vol. VII, p. 198). Hierocles, *Timaeus*, 28a1-2, 402b15-16 Bekker, vol. VII, p. 198 (Hierocles, *Timaeus*, 28a1-2, 402b15-16 Bekker, vol. VII, p. 198).

¹² Plato, *Timaeus*, 28a1-2, 402b15-16 Bekker, vol. VII, p. 198 (Plato, *Timaeus*, 28a1-2, 402b15-16 Bekker, vol. VII, p. 198).

¹³ Plato, *Timaeus*, 28a1-2, 402b15-16 Bekker, vol. VII, p. 198 (Plato, *Timaeus*, 28a1-2, 402b15-16 Bekker, vol. VII, p. 198).

¹⁴ Hierocles, *Timaeus*, 28a1-2, 402b15-16 Bekker, vol. VII, p. 198 (Hierocles, *Timaeus*, 28a1-2, 402b15-16 Bekker, vol. VII, p. 198).

¹⁵ Iamblichus, *Timaeus*, 28a1-2, 402b15-16 Bekker, vol. VII, p. 198 (Iamblichus, *Timaeus*, 28a1-2, 402b15-16 Bekker, vol. VII, p. 198). Iamblichus, *Timaeus*, 28a1-2, 402b15-16 Bekker, vol. VII, p. 198 (Iamblichus, *Timaeus*, 28a1-2, 402b15-16 Bekker, vol. VII, p. 198).

¹⁶ Hierocles, *Timaeus*, 28a1-2, 402b15-16 Bekker, vol. VII, p. 198 (Hierocles, *Timaeus*, 28a1-2, 402b15-16 Bekker, vol. VII, p. 198).

"The author of the *Golden Verses*," he writes, "declares that the tetrad, — which is the summary of the scriptural numbers arrangement, is identical with the demiurgical god."¹

Immediately afterwards, he wonders how this is possible. In answer this question, he gives a brief summary of Pythagorean arithmology,² whence it results that the tetrad is the power of the decade. The decade represents "detached" perfection, while the tetrad represents "unified" perfection. The tetrad is the arithmetical mean between the monad and the hebdomad: $1 + 3 = 4$; $4 + 3 = 7$. The monad and the hebdomad have the most beautiful and excellent properties of all numbers, for the monad, being the principle of all numbers, notes within itself all the powers of all numbers, whereas the hebdomad, which is "motherless" and "virgin," has the dignity of the monad in secondary rank:³

Since the tetrad lies between the unengendered monad and the motherless hebdomad, it is generated together with powers of those that engender and those that are generated, and is, the only one of the numbers within the decade that both is generated by some number and generates some. For the decade, as doubling of itself, generates the tetrad, and the tetrad, coming about twice, completes [the number] eight. The first collection of the decade is its foundation, the tetrad, for the point is analogous to the atom, and the line to the atom, for one departs from something and gives rise to something, and the square is appropriate to the tetrad, for the square is summary of all plane figures as the triangle — the tetrad is the summary of all things, intelligible god, cause of the heavenly and sensible god.

An initial result leaps to the eyes after reading these texts. If Hierocles identifies the tetrad and the demiurge with such arguments, he cannot conceive of the demiurge as the supreme god. In the argument we have just summarized, the tetrad occupies an intermediary position. In particular, Hierocles alludes to the Pythagorean classification of numbers within the decade into four categories: those that engender without being engendered ($= 1$), those that engender and are engendered ($= 4$), those that are engendered and do not engender ($= 8$), and those that do not engender and are not engendered ($= 7$).⁴ Obviously, in this

¹ On *verses*, the numbers 108, 120 & 126, pp. 6-7.

² Hierocles, *In Iamblichum commentum*, XX, 7-17, 11-21, Kroll.

³ Hierocles, *In Iamblichum commentum*, XX, 22-27, 28-30, Kroll.

⁴ Hierocles, *In Iamblichum commentum*, XX, 16-19, pp. 38, 21-30, 14.

⁵ Cf. Plotinus, *Enneades*, 1.9.9-10; Iamblichus, *In Iamblichum commentum*, I, 1, 16; Iamblichus, *Commentum*, II, 32, p. 53, & Weyman.

classification the number four appears as inferior to the unengendered monad. If the demurge is identified with the tetrad, it is, of course, because it is engendered by a superior hypostasis that corresponds to the monad, but is not necessarily the One; and because it engenders inferior hypostases in its turn. The demurge thus occupies a median position; that is, it represents a median hypostasis.

In the second place, we note here again that Hierocles indulges in the same kind of speculation as the late Neoplatonists. Proclus identified the demurge or "Creator and Father" with the decade, but he identified the "Father and Creator," the second of the "Fathers," with the tetrad and the first of the "Fathers," who is "Father only," with the monad.¹⁰ As we see, Proclus' demurge is thus placed a lot lower in the hierarchy of beings than Hierocles' demurge. This complication corresponds to the overall tendency of the evolution of Neoplatonism.

1.1 Hierocles' Demurge Compared to Augustan Principles

Nowhere does Hierocles tell us the exact place he reserves for his demurge in the hierarchy of beings. Taken in isolation, all the demurge's designations, such as *Noûs*, father, creator, king, Zeus, and tetrad, are open to multiple interpretations with regard to the demurge's exact place within this hierarchy.

One thing is certain, however: this place cannot be the first. First of all, as we have seen, Hierocles' demurge has a triadic structure, perhaps still further complicated by subdivisions. In order for the demurge to be the supreme cause, he would have had to be simple, but because he is characterized by internal multiplicity — of a structure that is, moreover, typically Neoplatonic — the logic inherent to Platonic philosophy demands that he occupy an inferior place. Moreover, as we have seen, Hierocles does not hesitate to assimilate his demurge to the tetrad, or the number four, and he describes this tetrad in terms that all imply a middle position, which therefore presuppose the existence of one or more entities prior to this demurgic tetrad.¹¹

Let us add that all the other features of Hierocles' philosophy, which Plotinus' summaries and the *Commentary on the Golden Verses* allow us to glimpse, reveal themselves as purely Neoplatonic. Better yet, they are close to Iamblichus, and we have not found any element that allows us to distinguish Hierocles from surrounding Neoplatonists. Matter as

¹⁰ Proclus, *In Tim.*, vol. 1, p. 176, 10–26 [161].

¹¹ The antihomological predecessor whose designation of the demurge as tetrad is bound up with is interpreted in chapter III, sec. 12 A.

engendered; the demurge as creating by his being, his thought, and his will; the demurge counted among the immediate causes; the three classes of rational souls; their distinction without confusion; their vehicle; the means of purification of the rational human soul and its vehicle; the inability of rational human souls to participate directly in the Intellect; this entire series is typically Neoplatonic and, to a large degree, characteristic of the development that Neoplatonism had reached between Iamblichus and Proclus. None of this reveals any compromise with Christianity, and it does not indicate a return to Middle Platonism.

Yet how can we explain the fact that Hierocles never names the One, or any hypostasies higher than the demiurge, other than implicitly, or, rather in his *Protreptic* 3 or *Protrepticus*, or in his commentary on the *Cratylus* 1000? Why does he not set forth all the details of his system (since and for all: the explanation is easy to find. As far as the seven books of Hierocles' *Protreptic* 3 or *Protrepticus* are concerned, Photius gives us two summaries of them, which do not fill even one page out of 17. How can we know if this silence is due to the fact that Hierocles did not mention a hypostasis higher than the demiurge in these seven books, or to the fact that Photius did not take the trouble to recount all the details of Hierocles' theological system? Because we possess neither a systematic treatise on theology nor a commentary on Plato's *Timaeus*, written by Hierocles, it is impossible for us to make any certain deductions. As far as the commentary on the *Cratylus* 1000 is concerned, I would say the following. Because the *Cratylus* is occupied only with the gods of the cult and with Zeus, the highest of these gods, and therefore with gods who, according to the Neoplatonic system of his contemporaries, do not transcend the cycle of the *Nékyia*, it is not surprising if, in his commentary, Hierocles did not go beyond this limit. We must not forget, moreover, that the commentary on the *Cratylus* 1000 was intended only for readers or students who were at the very first stage of the study of philosophy. It would have been pedagogically inappropriate to wish to set forth all the details of the Neoplatonic theological system in this complexity. Hierocles tells us as much, moreover, at the end of his commentary: www.newplatonism.org/texts/1000.htm.

For example, when talking of Hierarchy, together on matter, souls, and the demigods, it allows us to distinguish him from surrounding Neoplatonists. On the contrary, in presenting Hierocles has to say on these themes, we find precise, characteristic and structured details, which

1. *Chlorophyll a* (Chl *a*)

1. *Chlorophyll a* and *Chlorophyll b* (mg/g)

[illegible][illegible]

correspond precisely to the Neoplatonism of his time, and are very close to Iamblichus. In particular, his doctrine of the demurge quite clearly implies the existence of higher hypostases, which extend from the One to the first subdivisions of the *Noûs*. In order to prove these claims, we shall give a detailed interpretation of Hierocles' ontological passage contained in his commentary on the *Carmentarium*.

1. *Die Ontologische Position des Demurgen in Hierocles' Philosophischem System*

A. *Neuplatonismus und Hierocles' Versuch, die Dämonen zu "souveränisieren"*

At the conclusion of the preceding chapter, we mentioned, in the context of our interpretation of the fragments from Hierocles' treatise *On Providence*, some reasons why Hierocles' demurge cannot be the supreme principle of his ontological system. On that occasion, we alluded briefly to a text from the commentary on the *Carmentarium*, where Hierocles identifies the demurge with the tetrad, or rather with the number four.¹¹ We shall comment on this text in detail here, taking up the essential parts of two articles I wrote in 1990 and 1993 in response to St. Apollon, which have lost none of their currency.

In a book published in 1986, entitled *Le Neoplatonisme alexandrin. Hierocles d'Alexandrie*, St. Apollon partially accepted my demonstration, admitting "that nothing allows Hierocles' doctrine on matter, souls, and the luminous body, to be distinguished from the Neoplatonism that surrounded him. Thus, Hierocles is naturally located between Iamblichus, on the one hand, and Simplicius and Proclus on the other" (p. 466). However, he refused to accept my thesis that the demurge did not represent the first ontological principle for Hierocles, but a principle derived from a superior cause. For Apollon, Hierocles' supreme God is, on the contrary, the creative Intelligence, as it was for Origen the pagan, but also for the Christians. Hierocles' theology would thus somehow be simultaneously archaic, pre-Plotinian, and influenced by Christianity with regard to the highest principle, and yet somehow modern and post-Iamblichian as far as souls and their luminous bodies are concerned.

There was an inconsistency here that was, to say the least, surprising. Yet the fundamental problem remained that of the exact position of the demurge within Hierocles' system. For if Hierocles assimilates him explicitly to the tetrad, he cannot be the first principle, as I showed in my German article "Ist die Lehre des Hierokles vom Demurgen

¹¹ Cf. above, pp. 629f.

¹² Hübner, 1990, 1993.

christlich begreifbar?"¹⁷ Augoulat hopes to elude my arguments by contrasting himself with writing (p. 630):

With regard to the tetrad, which represents the demurge in the *Commentary on the Golden Verses*, according to I. Hadot it occupies an "intermediate position," for it is "midway between the unengendered monad and the triad (the *hen* and the *triad*)."¹⁸ It is inferior to the unengendered monad. These remarks, while correct in themselves, nevertheless fail to take account of the fact that, for Hierocles, the tetrad is equivalent to the triad (as the sacred number of the Pythagoreans, "source of all things," and that the Alexandrian, in addition, wishes to emphasize the tetrad or tetractys, as well as its generative property, with regard to the other numbers, in opposition to the fact that it is superior to the unengendered monad and the mother of the septennate). The fact is that Hierocles says almost nothing about the monad (by contrast with Proclus, where he devotes a conspicuous expression to the tetrad). He does not seem to have placed the monad above the triad (as a *hen* and *triad* in the context of a *hen* and *triad*), as if to indicate the meaning of Hierocles' anthropology. Hadot admits, moreover, that "it must be admitted as likely that the monad did not once represent the highest principle for Hierocles," and that "His comparison with other Neoplatonists leads us to this conclusion."

Later, Augoulat took up the same theme once again: "I. Hadot herself admits . . . that it must be admitted as probable that the monad is not once represented as the highest principle for Hierocles" (p. 132). In fact, my German text does not "admit" anything of the kind, but the German phrase in question must be translated as follows: "It must be considered probable that it is *not even* the monad that represents the highest principle for Hierocles." I meant that it can be legitimately supposed that, for Hierocles, it is not even the monad, but the One that transcends the monad, which represents the first principle, as is, moreover, the case for other Neoplatonists. Augoulat has confused the adverbial expression I had used, "*nicht einmal*" (= not even) with another German expression: "*nicht ein einzelner Mal*" (= not even once). The context, in which it was said that Hierocles knew of principles higher than the tetrad identified with the demurge, namely the triad, the dyad, and the monad, should, however, have set him on the right track, but Augoulat probably did not understand the context either.

I was thus obliged to take up my argumentation once again, developing it and specifying the relations between the tetrad and the tetra-

¹⁷ I. Hadot, 1979.

tys in Hierocles, on the one hand, and on the other between the monad and the first principle.

Let us therefore begin by rereading the text by Hierocles that deals with the tetrad, a passage from his commentary on the *Carmen aureum* devoted to the explanation of verses 47 and 48.¹⁷ To allow the reader to form an exact notion of Hierocles' usage, I shall translate the Greek word *monas* by "monad," *hen* by "one," *dyas* by "dyad," *duo* by "two," *tetras* by "tetrad," *tetractys* by "tetractys," *tetraktis* by "tetractys," *deka* by "decad," *ekad* by "ekad," and so on, without carrying out an unjustifiable mixture:

At the same time as he [scil. the author of the *Carmen aureum*] swears by the conjunction of the finest states [scilicet] of the soul [scilicet] the tetractys, he theologizes about the tetrad as well, which is the source of the sempiternal cosmic arrangement, and he declares that it is identical with the cosmological god. In what sense this god was a tetrad, . . . you will clearly discover from the *Hieros Logos* attributed to Pythagoras, in which this god is celebrated as the number of numbers. For if all beings come into existence by means of his sempiternal will, it is clear that that number, which is in each total of beings, also depends on the cause within him [scilicet] in this god, and that the four number is there; for it comes from there. Now, the interval accomplished by numbers is the decad, for directly now he who wishes to continue to count comes back to one, two, three, and he counts a second decad with a view to the fulfillment of the ekad [twenty], and likewise a third, that he might en [thirty], and so forth, until he counts the ninth decad and arrives at one hundred. Again, he counts "one hundred ten" in the same way, and thus, by the revolving of the interval of the decad, he may proceed to infinity. The power encompassing of the decad is the tetrad, for prior to the detailed perfection *kata diexochon teleotes*—that is in the decad, a kind of initial perfection *harmenon telotes* is observed in the tetrad, for the total sum of the decad comes about from the addition of the numbers from the monad to the tetrad. For one plus two plus three plus four totall the decad. And the tetrad is the arithmetical mean between the monad and the hebdomad, for in a way . . . it exceeds and is exceeded by the same number, since it falls short of the hebdomad by a triad, but surpasses the monad by a triad. Now, the

¹⁷ These two verses are as follows: "The hieros logos Pythagoraios, who gave us sight and the tetractys, source of our demonstrable nature." Hierocles' commentary is found on pp. 86, 180, 181 of Kuhnleibedle.

¹⁸ Anjoulet's version follows in our first text here, cf. below, p. 48 with n. 235.

¹⁹ nos. XX, 18, 19 missing in Anjoulet, cf. below, p. 48.

by "monad," "dyad," "triad," "tetrad," and so on. Yet this is not without a certain ambiguity: the English term "tetrad," for instance, no longer means exactly the same thing as in ancient Greek. If we consult Liddell-Scott's Greek-English dictionary or Bailly's Greek-French dictionary, we find the following indications for the word "tettas":¹ "(1) the number 4; (2) the fourth day of the first part of the month (in a bipartite division); or of the decade or of the week; (3) a duration of 4 days." Liddell-Scott adds "the four quarters of the moon." Yet the *Grand Robert de la Langue Française* gives for the word "tetrad" the general explanation "group of four," before going on to speak of the special applications of this term in the sciences: "Group of four" does not necessarily mean that we have to do with the assemblage of four equal elements—four days, four quarters— as is the case for the Greek term, and the principal signification, that of "the number four," has completely disappeared. To be completely clear, I should therefore always have translated "tetrad" by "the number four," "triad" by "the number three," and so forth. For instance, the beginning of the text should be translated as follows: "At the same time as he with the author of the *Carmina aurea* swears by the conjunction of the finest states of the soul, he theologizes about the number four as well, which is the source of the sempiternal cosmic arrangement, and he declares that it is identical with the demurgical god. In what sense this god is the number four, you will clearly discover," and so on. Analogously, the subtitles *Ἡ τετρας*, *Ἡ τρις*, *Ἡ δυάς*, of the anonymous treatise *Ἡ δόγματις ἀριθμητικῆς*, attributed to Iamblichus, are translated as precisely as possible by "On the number two," "On the number three," "On the number four," and so on, and the texts of the chapters show that this translation is adequate. In addition, the term "tetractys" among the ancient Pythagoreans and elsewhere has the general meaning of "group of four unequal or different elements"²—and consequently also the special meaning of "group of the first four numbers," whose sum is ten. Since, in our text, Hierocles assimilates the tetractys of the *Carmina aurea* to the tetrad, the question may be raised of whether, for Hierocles, the meaning of the term "tetractys" takes precedence over that of "tetrad"—this is Mr. Apollonaris' opinion³—or whether, on the contrary, the tetractys takes over the meaning of "tetrad." In other words, we may wonder whether, for Hierocles, the tetractys of the *Carmina aurea* is simply the multi-

¹ I reproduce Bailly's indications, which are far different from those of Liddell-Scott.

² *Encyclopédie des sciences philosophiques*, t. 1, p. 21, col. 1, below, p. 32, with n. 288.

³ Apollonaris, *op. cit.*, 423-4. "If the tetrad is thus equivalent to the tetractys—the tetractys had the same value as the 40, 32."

ber four. Let us look at what the text says: for instance, the tetrad is said to be "the arithmetical mean between the monad and the hebdomad"; but it could not be their arithmetical mean if it represented the sum of numbers from one to four. To take another example, among many others: "the dyad, by doubling itself, engenders the tetrad, and the tetrad, coming about twice, completes the numbers eight." How could all this be possible if the tetrad were not the number four, but the sum total of the first four numbers, and therefore in fact the number ten? The whole of the text just quoted and translated demonstrates without any ambiguity that for Hierocles the "tetrad," as the "tetractys" is the number four.

This entire text is intended to comment on the following passage from the *Golden Verses*, verses 47-48: cf. above, p. 63: "by him [scil. Pythagoras] who has given to our soul the tetractys, source of inexhaustible nature." In his commentary, Hierocles assimilates the "tetractys" to the tetrad [i.e. the number four] and to the demiurge, and "nature" to the semipotential ordering of the world. We may note that at the beginning of his exposition, Hierocles immediately assimilates the tetractys to the tetrad, without himself adopting the term "tetractys" again. It is only near the end of his praise of the tetrad that Hierocles—only once—uses the word "tetractys," in order to stay close, as it were, to the text on which he is commenting. This may be an instance of *King's composition*, or circular composition.

The exposition itself goes through the following stages. First, basing himself on a Pythagorean *Fluxus* (p. 63), Hierocles proves that the tetrad is identical with the demiurge, since it is the number of numbers; Hierocles then situates the tetrad with respect to the other numbers, first to the dyad: the tetrad is the power of the dyad; then to the monad and the hebdomad: the tetrad is the arithmetical mean between these two numbers, which engendering and engendered; and, finally, with regard to the monad, the dyad and the triad: whereas the monad corresponds to the point, the dyad to the line, and the triad to the surface, the tetrad corresponds to the solid, or the first pyramid. We then find a brief exposition on the importance of groups of "four" within reality. We are thus brought back to our starting point: the tetrad appears as the cause of all things, an intelligible god who produces that visible god known as the world.

¹ Hierocles, *Commentary on the Golden Verses* (C. D. Prevedakis, ed. [Paris], 2002), vol. II, p. 27-28: [2] *Commentary on the Golden Verses*, chapter 4, verses 47-48, and let us see in the 8th and 9th centuries, the number of numbers (and numbers) according to the poem "Pythagoras" (cf. section 1.2.1.2) is suspended at 10, a number that Hierocles has explicitly attributed to 4.

Let us therefore examine the various points of this exposition. First of all, Hierocles alludes to the *Sacred Discourse* attributed to Pythagoras: "In what sense," he says, "this god is a tetrad, you will clearly discover from the *Hieros Logos* attributed to Pythagoras, in which this god is celebrated as the number of numbers." Mr. Anjoulat (p. 124), who follows the text of Mullach's 1883 edition, instead of utilizing the only worthwhile text—that is, Köhler's 1974 critical edition—cites the beginning of the phrase as follows: "But how is the Tetrad God?" Anjoulat remarks in a note¹ that "Köhler has retained the reading *Ἦός, ὁ τετραγώνος ἀριθμός*;" thus, like the punctuation² is entirely false here, Köhler has not retained one reading among other valid readings, but he has edited the only text that the independent witnesses allow to be established. I refer to the critical apparatus of Köhler's edition, as well as to his excellent *Vorgeschichte von Hierokles' Kommentar zum "Carmen aureum" der Pythagoreer*,³ which also contains an entire chapter dealing with the deficiencies and shortcomings of Mullach's edition. Obviously, this choice of a bad reading has the result of turning all the data upside down: the quite determinate god (*this god*) to whom Hierocles' tetrad corresponds in the pantheon of Neoplatonic gods has thus, for Anjoulat, become simply God. By working on an outdated text, Mr. Anjoulat has invalidated the bases of his interpretation right from the start.

The *Sacred Discourse*, or *Discourse on the Gods*, as it is also entitled,⁴ is a pseudepigraphic work, as we know today. This *Sacred Discourse*, in Doric prose, must not be confused with another *Sacred Discourse* in hexameters, also attributed to Pythagoras. According to H. Usleff's collection of the testimonies and fragments concerning this text, the *Sacred Discourse* is mentioned rather late, and exclusively by Neoplatonists. The first person to quote it is Iamblichus (from the end of the third century to the first half of the fourth century). In the fifth century, Syrianus and Hierocles, who were contemporaries and probably classmates—both were students of Plotarch of Athens—refer to this work, as does Syrianus' student Proclus. I first quote a text by Iamblichus, where the subject is the presumed sources of the *Sacred Discourse*:⁵

¹ Cf. Usleff's edition, vol. p. 82, 1977, footnote.

² Pp. 124, n. 136; Anjoulat and Mullach use *Ἦός, ὁ τετραγώνος ἀριθμός*.

³ Köhler's original edition (1974) is not available in English, but a summary, at which the text is often cited.

⁴ Cf. Usleff's edition, *Monist*, collection, 1968.

⁵ Cf. the text by Iamblichus cited in the following note.

⁶ Iamblichus, *Enneades* (I-VI, N° VIII, 126-127). I follow the text edited and translated by Michaelson, *Agnes M. Laird* (ed.), *Pythagoras* (Zürich, 1983).

[illegible]

Presumably, in order to this passage of his testamentary will on the *Commissaires*,¹ where he says:

[illegible]

In his *Carta and Dialogue*,¹² Proclus insists once again on the fact that the word *entree* (the stage) is borrowed from the Greeks through the mediation of the Chaldeans, Persians, or Egyptians, and Platon, in this case, is his contemporary on the first book of England's *Idiomata*.¹³

[illegible]

...the

[illegible]

Proclus makes the Platonic doctrine of Idea-Numbers depend explicitly on the teaching concerning the gods given by Pythagoras in his *Sacred Discourse*.

The testimonies cited so far have enabled us to understand that the *Sacred Discourse* contained a theology that placed the hierarchy of the gods in relation with certain numbers. Five testimonies and fragments from Syrianus' commentary on Aristotle's *Metaphysics* tend in the same direction. I shall limit myself to translating two of them:

"If one were able to follow Pythagoras' *Sacred Discourse*, he would find all the ranks of numbers and of numbers in it, celebrated uninterruptedly. . . ." and "Pythagoras himself, when he explains all the numbers from the monad to the decad, expounds upon them with respect to a world that is simultaneously theological and physical, without indulging in a paltry or cold presentation."¹⁰⁰

In two other passages of his commentary, Syrianus gives precise examples of the equations between gods and numbers contained in the *Sacred Discourse*: here, the monad is identified with Potens, and the dyad with Chaos.¹⁰¹ I add one more testimony from Iamblichus,¹⁰² which emphasizes as much as one could wish the progressive abasement in the ontological rank of the ideal numbers from one to four, and of the four mathematical sciences that correspond to them:

[Moreover, if number is the ideal type (εἶδος, τύπη) of beings, and if the roots and, as it were, the elements of numbers are the first terms as far as the tetrad, the above mentioned characteristic features would be in them, as well as the reflections of the four sciences: that of arithmetic in the monad, of music in the dyad, of geometry in the triad, of the science of spheres in the tetrad, according to what Pythagoras defines in the treatise denoted as *On the gods*. "Four are also the foundations of wisdom, arithmetic, music, geometry, the science of spheres, which have the rank of one, two, three, and four."

All these testimonies, as well as those of the texts collected by Heslett that I have not cited, make it clear that the *Sacred Discourse* dealt with

¹⁰⁰ Syrianus, *In Metaph.*, p. 143, 16 K¹⁰21.

¹⁰¹ Syrianus, *In Metaph.*, p. 142, 10R¹⁰ K¹⁰19.

¹⁰² Syrianus, *In Metaph.*, p. 10, 3, 173, 4R¹⁰ K¹⁰30.

¹⁰³ Iamblichus—Schol. to *Proclus*, *op. cit.* (in this work, I consider all extracts put together by Iamblichus—*Procl. I, op. cit.*, p. 23, 2nd ed. I also consider the *Sacred Discourse* as cited in the trans. by A.-J. Festugière, 1949, 213. This very important article on the tetrad pyramid is unknown to N. Vassilakis.

a hierarchy of gods situated in parallel with a hierarchy of numbers proceeding from the monad to the decad. Yet the *Sacred Discourse* was not the only pseudo-Pythagorean text studied by the Neoplatonists of the fifth century. There was also the *Hymn to Numbers*, four verses of which are cited once by Syrianus in his commentary on the *Metaphysics*¹⁰ and three times by Proclus in his commentary on the *Timaeus*:

[L]ord of all, the deity's number in its progression reaches, from the monad the hierarchy of the Monads, is that in its central domain; from that, the Triad, the source, universal Mother, the all-receiving, the *Acrotaphos*, she who encompasses and contains all things, the *Phorokleia*, the *Elder* (she who engenders all things), the *comparative* (she who compares all things).

This hymn, which, like the *Sacred Discourse*, the Neoplatonists attributed to Pythagoras, provides us with the hierarchy of divine numbers from the monad to the decad. In general, we can even say that from the time of Moderatus' second work of the first century BC until the all Neoplatonizing texts concerning theoretical number speculations agree with one another – and, moreover, logically – in making the progression of numbers begin either with the monad or with the triad, conceived as the supreme principle – by these circumstances, and given the fact that the *Sacred Discourse* or *Discourse on the Gods* was obviously very widely read, at least by the Neoplatonists of his time, how could Hierocles, who refers expressly to interpretations of the *Sacred Discourse* as a text that clearly defines the exact position of the god who corresponds to the triad (he triads), possibly dare to maintain that the *Phorokleia* corresponds to this god, the supreme God? And yet, this is Ammonius' hypothesis.

What, then, does Hierocles' reasoning consist in? In affirming, first of all, that the triad corresponds to the triad with the *demange*, and secondly, that the *Sacred Discourse* attributed to Pythagoras explains how the triad is identical with the *demange*. The first point is implied, in his view, by the name raised by the *Chorion* (*Phorokleia*): "the triads, source of all, containing nature." The second point presupposes the following reasoning: the *demange*, god so called by Pythagoras' *Sacred Discourse*, is "number of numbers." This is because in each form of being, there is a number, and this number is produced by the first number found within the *demange*. Number flows from up above to

¹⁰ *Metaphysics*, 1026a30–1026a33.

¹¹ *Commentary on the Metaphysics*, 1026a30–1026a33. Trans. Jonathan L. J. Gray, 1966–1968, 2001. In *Commentary on the Metaphysics*, 1026a30–1026a33, 2001, 1026a30–1026a33.

¹² *Commentary on the Metaphysics*, 1026a30–1026a33.

this world. We note that the first number is not the monad, for according to Hierocles the monad is the "principle of numbers" (in this regard, it is impossible to say, with Mr. Augustin [p. 127], that the monad is the number of numbers, especially since Hierocles clearly identifies the tetrad with the "number of numbers").¹⁷ As Augustinus says: "It is from the intelligible monad that the first number is generated; apophthegm proceeds 'from the ineffable hollows of the monad.'¹⁸"

If we were to judge by the rest of the text of the *Hymn to Numbers* cited by Severinus, the first number Hierocles mentions—that first number that comes forth from the monad—should be the tetrad, which could be considered as the first number insofar as the procession that begins from the monad stops at the tetrad. Proclus' citation of the *Hymn to Numbers*¹⁹ has the same meaning, and this interpretation might find additional support in the following text by Hierocles:²⁰

According to other viewpoints, they attribute the tetrad to Dionysos, for it is the first to have all the harmonies within it—and because all numbers are also contained within it. The tetrad is the root of all the numbers, for, from it all of the numbers—as far as it, the decad, is accomplished, and the decad is the root number, and, in general, theology calls Dionysos "the four-eyed," and "the four-faced."

Yet it is possible that by the expression "the first number" Hierocles means to designate intelligible number in general, from which the numbers within being come forth. This is the sense of "that number" in Lamblichus' treatise *On Pythagoreanism*, V, *On Physical Numbers*.²¹

Let us return to Hierocles' text. This arithmological exposition takes its place within a rich and lengthy tradition of Pythagorean speculation on numbers, which begins with the Old Academy and remains alive down to the end of Neoplatonism. The decisive point in this text is the identification of the demurge with the tetrad. As we shall see, this identification is characteristic of Hierocles' median position between Lamblichus and Proclus, which I have described in detail above.²² First, however, let us pause for a moment over the traditional elements of Pythagorean number speculation that we encounter outside the *Sacred*

¹⁷ Hierocles, *De Generationibus*, xv, p. 67, 28-31 Koster. Cf. also, *Discursus*, or p. 64.

¹⁸ Augustinus, *De Mente*, p. 140, 11 Kroll.

¹⁹ Cf. also citation from the *Isagoge* by Proclus, *Isagoge*, p. 72 and p. 231, as well as the quotation from *Enchiridion*, p. 71.

²⁰ Hierocles, *De Pythagorae*, p. 20, line 4, as mentioned.

²¹ Cf. D. C. MacLean, 1989, Appendix I "The concept of the number 4 in Lamblichus' *On Pythagoreanism*," *Archiv für Philosophie*, p. 239, n. 24.

²² Cf. *Colloq. Hierocles*, 6 and 11 pp. 40-42, 61-63.

Calcidius,"¹¹ Iamblichus,¹² in the *Theologoumena arithmetica*,¹³ and in Spensippus.¹⁴ Plotinus (pp. 88, 5ff.) specifies what distinguishes the perfection of the decad from that of the tetrad: the tetrad possesses a perfection ontologically superior to that of the decad: it is "somehow" unified, by contrast with the more diversified perfection of the decad. Plotinus takes care to add "somehow" (ἡτοιχισμένη) when describing the unified perfection of the tetrad; this is because he wants to avoid any confusion with an even higher principle that would be unified in the true sense of the word, for the tetrad is not truly unified, like the monad is, but only compared to the decad, which is perfect in accordance with a "detailed development." This means that the decad, by specifying and diversifying the seminal reasons contained in the tetrad, has already moved away, to a greater extent than the tetrad, from the first principle. The same clarification is found in Proclus:¹⁵ "For the tetrad contains all things, and so does the decad, but one contains them unitively, and the other in a separated way; and although the decad contains all that the tetrad contains, yet because it contains them in a separated way, it is less perfect than the tetrad, for that which is closer to the monad is more perfect, and the smaller the quantity, the greater the power (*dynamis*)."¹⁶ Here, Proclus identifies the tetrad with the intelligible Living Being, and the decad with the demurge.

The idea that the tetrad is the power (*dynamis*) of the decad is also mentioned and commented often in this tradition. Plotinus speaks of it in the same phrase as that in which he distinguishes the perfection of the tetrad from that of the decad (p. 88ff. — *Ampliat.* p. 128), writing [J. Souilhé, thinks that the word *dynamis* applied to the tetrad means that it is "the fundamental or distinctive property" of the decad; that is, that the tetrad "realizes and expresses" the decad. This explanation is rather obscure; it seems much simpler to consider the use of *dynamis* in the arithmetical expositions of Plato, for instance, or of Iamblichus, where we observe that *dynamis* is opposed to *entelecheia*,¹⁷ and, most often, to *energeia*.¹⁸ We are thus in the presence of a pair of opposites of

¹¹ Cf. the citation in n. 264.

¹² Iamblichus, *De Numeris* (pp. 1, 4, 13, 16, 18, 20).

¹³ Iamblichus, *Theologoumena arithmetica* (p. 268).

¹⁴ Spensippus, *De arithmetica* (p. 267).

¹⁵ Proclus, *In Tim.* I, p. 452, 19-21 (Iamblichus, *De arithmetica*, 1906-1968, 2-331).

¹⁶ Plato, *The symposium*, 47: "For when the decad is set in motion, the tetrad, it seems, is in potentiality."

¹⁷ Iamblichus, *De arithmetica*, p. 68, 13-14 (Iamblichus, *De arithmetica*, 1906-1968, 2-331).

¹⁸ The *entelecheia* is antithetical to the tetrad in potentiality, the decad, but in act it is opposed to the decad itself, whereas the *entelecheia* is not between the tetrad and the decad, and therefore, in a way, between two decads: the potential one and the actual

Aristotelian origin: power or potentiality and act, but with the difference that for the Neoplatonists, power, compared to act, has a superior ontological reality. Hierocles thus meant that "What the tetrad is in power/potentiality, the decad is in act." We then no longer need not wonder, with Mr. Annuntius, p. 128: "In what sense, then, does the tetrad realize the decad?" It is not the tetrad that realizes or concretizes the decad, but the other way around; the decad realizes the tetrad; that is, the decad is an emanation from the tetrad, and is the unfolding of the forces contained within the tetrad. Hierocles himself has said so, moreover, in language which is perfectly clear for a Neoplatonist or someone knowledgeable in their philosophy: "The power of the decad is the tetrad, not prior to the decreed perfection that is in the decad, a kind of unified perfection as observed in the tetrad."

To prove that the tetrad is the power of the decad, Hierocles invokes the fact that the decad results from the addition of the numbers from one to four: $1 + 2 + 3 + 4 = 10$ (this detail, alone or linked with the qualification of the tetrad as a potential decad, is also mentioned very often in parallel texts). For three of the parallel texts we have reproduced in

and $\frac{1}{2} \leq k \leq 1$, $1 \leq k \leq 3$ and $\frac{1}{2} \leq k \leq 3$ are the maximal order product of numbers $\frac{1}{2} \leq k \leq 3$. To verify this theorem, we need the following lemma, whose statement is something like: if $\frac{1}{2} \leq k \leq 3$, there is a set of k numbers a_1, a_2, \dots, a_k such that $a_1 + a_2 + \dots + a_k = 1$ and $a_i \leq \frac{1}{2}$ for all i . This is a simple exercise in algebra. The proof of the theorem is then straightforward. Since there are only a few cases, we can check them one by one. The first case is $k = \frac{1}{2}$. In this case, the only possible values of a_1 are $\frac{1}{2}$ and $\frac{1}{3}$. If $a_1 = \frac{1}{2}$, then $a_1 + a_2 = 1$ and $a_2 = \frac{1}{2}$. If $a_1 = \frac{1}{3}$, then $a_1 + a_2 = 1$ and $a_2 = \frac{2}{3}$. In both cases, the sum of the numbers is 1 and each number is at most $\frac{1}{2}$. The other cases are similar. \square

[illegible]

tified with Athena, who burst forth from the head of her father, Zeus, without being engendered by a mother. The hebdomad "is not engendered by any of the numbers contained within the decad"; that is, it is not the result of the multiplication of two numbers, but derives its origin from the monad alone, which is generally conceived as not being a number itself.¹¹ It is virginal, because it does not give birth (through multiplication by another number of the decad) to any other number within the decad. Its position within the decad is therefore singular, and in some aspects it resembles that of the monad. This is why Hierocles can say that it "possesses the merit of the monad in a secondary way."

Hierocles continues (p. 88, 2111c):

Yet since the tetrad lies between the unengendered monad and the motherless hebdomad, it has gathered together the powers of those that generate and those that are generated, and it is the only one of the numbers within the decad that both is engendered by some number and engenders one.

In this phrase and the following one (p. 88, 251), Hierocles again assigns to the demiurge-tetrad a position ontologically intermediate between the monad and the hebdomad. The demiurge tetrad is engendered by the dyad, and insofar as it is engendered by it, it can consequently not be the first principle, that from which all things, including the dyad, come forth. For a Neoplatonist, it goes without saying that an engendered god can be only a derived principle. Yet Mr. Antoniadis thinks Hierocles was influenced by Christianity. Is it conceivable that a Christian could have represented the demiurge or world-creator, God the Father, as having been engendered? A *fortiori*, could that Christian have seen in the demiurge the first signs of the materiality Hierocles attributes to him in the lines that follow? Instead of taking up Hierocles' text once again, I prefer to cite a parallel text from Philo of Alexandria, which reports the same details. I think it is useful to insist yet again on the fact that the ancient tradition on the theology of numbers is unanimous in making all numbers and all gods derive from the monad or the One. Here is the text in question:

of both the generators and the offspring, for it engenders eight as it comes about twice, and it is engendered by twice once. And three is called once because it is the engendered by its nature is not engendered. This is why, when it is the mother of the number four, it is called by the number ten, because it is the mother of the number ten. So, the number ten is virgin, who is called by the name of the dyad, the Zeus.¹² (C. I. Alexandr., in: *Texte de Philon*, p. 53, 1-88; *Wassink, ed., Proclus, ed. Philon*, 2, p. 154, 11-18, 11, p. 258, 17-20 D, 81)

¹¹ Cf. the quotations from Iamblichus, Macrobius, and Proclus of Alexandria in the preceding note.

him: to identify this god with the monad, or an even higher principle. This is what is done, for instance, by Philo the Jew in Alexandria, for whom God, the creator-god of the Old Testament, is sometimes higher than and sometimes identical with the monad, according to the notion of the monad used by his sources.¹¹ To wish to assimilate the supreme God to a derivative principle like the tetrad would have been nonsense, not only for a Neoplatonist, but also for a Christian or for a Jew. A Christian or a Jew who affirmed that God the Father, the creator of the world, was engendered, would obviously have exposed himself to incurring every kind of anathema.

To be sure, Augoulat attempts to explain his own interpretation by writing (p. 133): "Clearly, Hierocles here wishes to emphasize the generative properties of the Tetrad (that is, the Demiurge), even if strict logic should suffer therefrom. . . ." Further on, he continues:

[These last two numbers, that is, the Monad and the Septenary] are stated under a negative aspect, and the Tetrad under a positive one. One even ends up considering the fact of being unengendered as an inferiority of the Monad with regard to the Tetrad¹² whereas, in good Platonic philosophy, it constitutes a superiority. . . . The Tetrad is movement and life; the Monad and the Septenary are immutable in their cold impossibility. How, then, could the Tetrad fail to be the active, creative God, who gives life to all beings, and orders them so as to form the cosmos. . . . It is so small merit to have returned to the sources of authentic Pythagore or tradition, giving a breath of life to a doctrine that was traditionally quite arid!

Such affirmations are highly questionable. First of all, the Neoplatonists did not refuse to recognize this "breath of life" in the tetrad, since they too saw in it the source of eternal nature. But they obviously considered that this situation of a number both "engendering and engendered" did not allow the tetrad to be at the summit of the hierarchy, any more than it did the demiurge. Augoulat affirms, without any proof, that Hierocles somehow considers the "negative" qualities of the monad and the hebdomad as inferior. Yet Hierocles says absolutely nothing on this subject. In the whole of his text on the tetrad, the monad, and the hebdomad, which I have translated above in its entirety, there is not the slightest remark in the sense intended by Mr. Augoulat. On the contrary, Hierocles there states that "the characteristic features of the monad

¹¹ Cf. Festugière, 1944-1954, 4, the chapter on "Philos et la spéculation pythagoricienne de son temps," pp. 190n., especially p. 21.

and the hebdomad are the best and the finest, for the monad, its principle of all number, contains within itself the powers of all. . . .⁷ p. 88, 17n.1. What more could he have said to affirm the superiority of the monad over all numbers? His language—completely conventional—is no different in content or in tone from the traditional pagan descriptions of the monad, the tetrad, and the hebdomad, as is proved by the numerous parallel texts I have cited in the notes. Moreover, it would have been unlikely at that time that the “fact of being ungenerated” could have been considered “an inferiority.” In a sense, being ungenerated is, for the pagans, the definition of the first god, and for the Christians the definition of God the Father. In the Christian tradition, it is, as it were, the name of the Father, at least as early as Justin.⁸

Mr. Anoulat (pp. 121–122) also seems to think that for the ancient Pythagoreans, the tetractys was God himself, and (p. 131) that Hierocles thus returns to the sources of authentic Pythagorean tradition. In fact, however, nothing allows us to suppose that the tetractys was considered identical to God in ancient Pythagoreanism. It is enough to consult W. Burkert's *Wandern und Wissen, kult. — mathematisch* as far as ancient Pythagoreanism is concerned, to see that this is by no means the case: the tetractys does not appear as a personalized power, but as a group of four different elements: “Vierheit von ungleichen Gliedern”.

B. 11.17. *Source of Pythagoreanism*

From the entire passage from Hierocles that I have translated and commented upon, I thus draw the conclusion that the demiurge to whom could not represent, for this philosopher, the supreme principle of his theological system, and that no traces of Christian influence can be discerned in it. We must now determine the position of this demiurge more closely. Happily, Hierocles himself has clarified this point earlier well, so that in his case, unlike that of many other Neoplatonic texts, there is no difficulty in knowing which one of the various demurgues of the Neoplatonic hierarchy is in question. As Hierocles himself says (p. 87, 17–18; 89, 12), the demiurge in question is “the source of the sempiternal ordering of the world,” who, as an “intelligible god,” “is ‘the cause of the celestial and perceptible god’” and not, as Anoulat writes

⁷ *Ibid.*, 1, 14, 3–2; 23, 2, 49, 5, 53, 120, 8, 1; 12, 4, 53, 4.

⁸ See also p. 199, 2, pp. 300, 170n. where verses 4¹ and 46¹ of the *Prologus* are discussed, pp. 307, 442.

⁹ The term is also used, with a different sense, in this group of Neoplatonic texts in the hypothesis of Xeno, but it occurs in various contexts of the later Neoplatonists, the real fact of belonging to this hypothesis.

[p. 136] following Meunier, "cause of the God who reigns in the heavens and in the sensible world". He is thus the cause of the world. This description designates, with all desirable precision, the demiurge of Plato's *Timaeus*, at the same time as it emphasizes the fact that he belongs to the hypostasis of the *Noûs*. This is the same demiurge whose structure was described above by Hierocles as triadic: "it is the same demiurge who, in the same context, is designated as the immediate cause of the triadic hypostasis of rational souls, and whom Hierocles identifies further on (p. 105, III, with the *Zeus* who is mentioned in the *Carmentis aureum*, on which he is commenting. We find the same details—triadic structure of the demiurge as immediate cause of a triadic hypostasis of souls, and its identification with *Zeus*—in Iamblichus, Proclus, and other Neoplatonists. It must be emphasized, however, that in these authors the *Zeus* in question is far from occupying the most eminent place in the Neoplatonic pantheon, as I have demonstrated above." Moreover, the text by Hierocles we are interpreting shows that he is aware of other hypostases prior to the demiurge tetrad, which should be placed in parallel to the monad, the dyad, and the triad. It is highly probable, however, that for Hierocles even the monad is not the supreme principle; the comparison with other Neoplatonists leads us to this conclusion. Calcidius, for instance, who is slightly earlier than Hierocles, but who, unlike Hierocles, is influenced not by Iamblichus but by Porphyry and Numenius, identifies the monad with the first intellect or the demiurge of the *Timaeus*.¹⁷ However, other passages of his commentary on the *Timaeus* demonstrate that this intellect does not represent the first principle for him,¹⁸ but occupies only the second place in the hierarchical order. Iamblichus also calls the second principle of his theological system "monad", yet, for him, it is no longer identical with the Platonic demiurge,¹⁹ but is "principle and god of gods, monad come forth from the One, prior to essence and principle thereof."

In general, we can say that the idea of conceiving the demiurgic activity, or the process of the world's procession, on the Neopythagorean model of the relation of the tetrad to the decad, seems to be common

¹⁷ Cf. *De gradibus*, I, § 2, 13-27 B. 1972-1973, esp. pp. 167-168.

¹⁸ On the triadic structure of the demiurge in Iamblichus, cf. the excellent article by W. Dörrie, 1971, "Die triadisch-strukturierte Demiurgie bei Iamblichus," *Studia neoplatonica* 1, 60-81, esp. 60-61.

¹⁹ Cf. Iamblichus, *De gradibus*, I, p. 85, 120 W. 2. 64.

²⁰ Cf. Calcidius, *De Timaeo*, esp. I, 6, p. 103, 19, esp. 105, p. 212, 210 W. 2. 64. Some little M. J. G. Leclercq has also designated this second principle as the "monad," but it cannot be supposed that he is referring to the first god(s). Cf. M. J. G. Leclercq, *De commentis* Sup. I, 6, 7-9, p. 196 W. 1. 5.

²¹ Cf. Iamblichus, *De gradibus*, VIII, 2, 261, 9-262, 13, pp. 195-196 J. 2. 196.

in the Athenian school. This conception appears very clearly in Proclus. While explaining the text from the *Timaeus* (39e) in which Plato says that the demiurge sees the forms that are in the intelligible living being, he identifies "the tetrad with the 'intelligible living being,' and the decad with the 'demiurge.'" In so doing, he bases himself on the *Hymn to Numbers*, which the Neoplatonists attributed to Pythagoras⁷¹:

until it [i.e., the divine number on its procession] reaches, from the inviolate hollow of the Monad, as far as the sacred Decad is extended, the tetrad. From both the universal Monads, the all increasing, the All venerable one; the whole composed of all things, the Ineffable, the Indefatigable one; they call her the pure Decad.

We can easily understand, first, why Proclus identifies the tetrad with the intelligible living being: it is because Plato (39e-40a) affirms that there are four forms in the intelligible living being. Moreover, as we have seen above, for Proclus, as for the entire tradition, the decad is inferior to the tetrad.⁷² Thus, he says, "is why the demiurge possesses a totality inferior to the totality proper to the living being in itself, although he contains everything the latter contains."

For Proclus, however, the intelligible living being already has a demiurgic activity in a transcendent mode. Here, we can compare the formula Hierocles applies to the tetrad—*νομοποιῶν καὶ ποιῶν*—with that of Proclus, *in Tim.*, III, p. 106, 18-19: *δημιουργῶν καὶ ποιῶν* (*νομοποιῶν καὶ ποιῶν*). Likewise, in the *Platonic Theology*,⁷³ speaking of the tetrad that is identical with the intelligible living being and which is, for him, at the same time a monad plus a triad, he affirms: "It [the triad] is the very first cause of creation and of demiurgy."

These texts are interesting in that they show that the tetrad is related to demiurgic activity. More precisely, Proclus makes the monad, which is not a number but the source of numbers, correspond to the Father; the tetrad—that is, the intelligible living being—to the Father and Creator; and the decad—that is, the demiurge—to the Creator and Father. The relations between the intelligible living being and the demiurge for Proclus are moreover extremely complex, for he points out "that the intelligible living being is simultaneously prior to the demiurge, in the

⁷¹ Proclus, *in Tim.*, III, 307, 3-28.

⁷² Cf. above, p. 72.

⁷³ Cf. above, pp. 73-77 and n. 274.

⁷⁴ Proclus, *in Tim.*, I, 432, 23-28 (text); III, 19, p. 67, 33-34 (Saitta-Weverink).

⁷⁵ Proclus, *in Tim.*, I, 431, 28ff. (text).

demiurge, and posterior to the demiurge, insofar as the demiurge thinks the Intelligible Living Being.

This Intelligible Living Being and this demiurge are both situated at a relatively low degree in the hierarchy of beings. In Plotinus' system, the Intelligible Living Being is located at the level of the third intelligible triad. Before it, therefore, come the One, then the henads, then the first and the second intelligible triad. Between the Intelligible Living Being and the demiurge, five hierarchized levels are intercalated (the three intelligible and intellectual triads, and the first two degrees of the intellectual hebdomad).

It is also on the model of the relations of the tetrad to the decad that Plotinus' master Syrianus pictures the relation of the Intelligible Living Being to the demiurge. Basing himself on the same Pythagorean *Expositio de Numeris* that Plotinus, as we have just seen,¹⁰ cited in this context, Syrianus affirms – that the forms are in the Intelligible Living Being in an intelligible and tetradic mode, and in a “decadic” and intellectual mode in the demiurgic intellect. We also find in Syrianus the idea that the first cause of the demiurge is found in the tetrad:

[I]f there be four principles of the overall demiurge – no fewer, where the sum of the decad is produced by the tetractys.¹¹

In conformity with the relation that exists between the tetrad and the decad,

the Model [that is, the Intelligible Living Being] is both above the Demiurge, and in him, above him in an intelligible mode, in him in an intellectual mode.¹²

As he reports his master's doctrine, Plotinus notes that

Plato's very expressions [in the *Timaeus*] seem sometimes to posit the Model as different from the Demiurge, and sometimes as identical to him.¹³ And he explains so that Plato too sometimes says they are the same, and sometimes different, and in both cases he is correct.

¹⁰ Above, p. 83.

¹¹ Syrianus, *de Metaph.*, p. 106, 15r. Keel¹⁴.

¹² Syrianus, *de Metaph.*, p. 150, 15r. 151, 2 Keel¹⁵.

¹³ Syrianus on Plotinus, in *Timaeus*, p. 123, 20r. Trakt¹⁶.

¹⁴ Syrianus, in Plotinus, *de Timaeo*, p. 123, 230r. Trakt¹⁷; trans. based on that by Lesmire, 1966–1968, 2:182.

¹⁵ Plotinus, *de Timaeo*, I, p. 524, 19 Trakt¹⁸; trans. after Festugère, 1966–1968, 2:182.

The teacher of Syrianus and Hierocles had been Plutarch of Athens. Unfortunately, we do not know his conception of the demiurge; yet we do know, in general, that he had undergone the influence of Iamblichus. Now, it is interesting to observe that the hierarchy of the intelligible and of the intellectual world are found in Syrianus and in Proclus was already known, in its broad outlines, to Iamblichus, and that the problem of the relations between the Living Being in itself and the demiurge (therefore, as we have seen, of the relations between the tetrad and the decads) was already raised by this philosopher. According to the testimony of Proclus, Iamblichus distinguished three intelligible triads, three intelligible and intellectual triads, and one intellectual triad. For him, however, the Living Being in itself was identified with the three intelligible triads, and the demiurge with the intellectual triad. Or rather, according to Proclus, Iamblichus identified the Living Being in itself with the demiurge, "yet he attributed to the demiurge the third rank among the Fathers in the intellectual triad. We thus encounter here the problem we have already met with in Proclus and Syrianus: the process of the demiurge begins at the intelligible level and ends at the intellectual level. In a sense, the Living Being in itself and the demiurge are identical, insofar as the demiurge, as intellect that knows the Living Being in itself, is identical with it, and also insofar as the demiurge reunites within himself everything that has been deprived in the intelligible world. The Living Being in itself is the principle that contains within itself inactively everything, everything that will henceforth be in a state of division. Thus, Iamblichus insistence on the dynamic identity between the Living Being in itself and the demiurge would, if we take up once again the anthropological correspondences proposed by Syrianus and by Proclus, imply the identity too between the tetrad and the demiurge, the Living Being in itself being symbolized as a tetrad, because of *Fourness* (ib. 3-7). We must therefore suppose a system close to that of Iamblichus, if we wish to understand Hierocles' identification of the tetrad and the demiurge.

After commenting on pages 241-262 of Mr. Anjoulat's book *Le néoplatonisme alexandrin: Hierocles d'Alexandrie*, I here append a few remarks concerning his article "Le demiurge chez Hierocles d'Alexandrie: Pour répondre à l'article de Mme Hadot" (R.E.G. 1980, pp. 241-262).¹ These remarks are adapted from my second article of 1983.² First, on the subject of Origen the Pagan, whom Mr. Anjoulat supposes, with-

¹ Proclus, *In Tim.*, I, 307, 328. French: "Iamblichus a été le premier à concevoir un monde intelligible et un monde intellectuel." "Le demiurge."

R.E.G. 1983, pp. 406-429.

Ibid., pp. 433-459.

out supplying any proof, is Hierocles' source for his doctrine concerning the first god. On page 413, Mr. Anjoulat says:

However, the former [i.e., Plotinus] preaches the transcendence of the One, and the other [i.e., Origen the Pagan] does not. We shall conclude that they did not interpret the elaborations of the Pythagoreans and the Neopythagoreans of the world and the One in the same way. If the supreme god is a material idea [the god of Aristotle, of Origen, and perhaps of Hierocles], the Pythagorean pyramid can no longer play its role of transcendental principle, just as the One of Plotinus no longer has a reason to exist. We must then make do with the tetractys as supreme god and creator.

I am afraid Mr. Anjoulat has not adequately grasped what separates Origen from Plotinus. Because of a different interpretation of the first hypothesis of Plato's *Parmenides* — and not as a result of a divergent interpretation of the "elaborations of the Pythagoreans" — Origen rejected Plotinus' One *absens*, which transcends being, as non-existent; but that did not stop him from assimilating his own first cause — that is, absolute being identified with the demiurge — to another one *absens* that does not transcend being. The proof lies in a text from Pichius, which I cite after the translation by Sathay and Westerink:¹

Indeed, he [i.e., Origen] stops at the intellect as the very first being, and he goes on to the One, which is beyond all intellect and all being, and it [the One] was because it is superior to all knowledge, all account, and all intellectual grasp; we would not say that he goes astray either from agreement with Plato or from the nature of things, but it is because the One is completely non-existent and non-subistent, that the intellect is what is best, and that primary being, and the primary one are identical, or, to give it to Zeno, or Xen to Zeno, etc., then we could not agree with him on this point.

By identifying absolute being, the intellect-demiurge, and the absolute one, Origen was merely taking up once again the position of many Platonists prior to him; and, like them, he had no need to "make do with the tetractys as supreme god and creator," which, moreover, never occupied the place of the supreme god, even among the Py

¹ On this subject, cf. H. 11, Sathay and J. G. Westerink, 1974, pp. 150-1, and H. R. Schwyzler, 1987, 52-53.

² *Theol. Plat.*, II, 4, 1, II, p. 31, 2-3 Sathay-Westerink.

thagoreans, as we have seen.¹ I could almost stop with this remark, for Mr. Anjoulat's argument is largely based upon the false hypothesis that Hierocles could not recognize the monad or the *hen* as first ontological entity, because his doctrine was based on that of Origen, and Origen did not accept the existence of the One. Yet I repeat: Origen refused the existence only of a One that transcends beings; yet he did recognize as first cause or first principle an absolute "one," identical with absolute being and with the intellect-demiurge. If, therefore, Hierocles had wanted to follow Origen in his doctrine concerning the demiurge as first principle—which, once again, is a completely gratuitous supposition on the part of Mr. Anjoulat—he should, like Origen, have identified it with the one of the monad, and not with the tetrad. In all of ancient Greek literature, moreover—and the texts on number mysticism are quite numerous—there exists no example of an author having the idea, which could only be qualified as abstruse, of identifying his first principle with the number *four*.

Let us go through a few more objections from page 114 and following of Mr. Anjoulat's article:

The first topic of discussion is the interpretation of the following passage:

"The power of the decad, or the number *deka*, is the *second* or the number *hen*, *but* prior to the detailed perfection *kata* *enotēteia*, that is in the decad, a kind of united perfection *kata* *enotēteia*, as observed in the tetrad."

Despite Mr. Anjoulat's objections, I remain convinced that the *enotēteia* in question is the *enotēteia* of the tetrad. I translated *kata* *enotēteia* as "a kind of united perfection"—as a rapid allusion to the fact that the perfection in question is not the united perfection *par excellence*, which is that of the monad, but a united perfection that derives from the monad. I readily admit that a beginner would not have grasped all the meaning of this detail, but at least the teacher has expressed himself correctly, according to the good pedagogical principle that a simplification should not give rise to a falsification. Let us first try to render the expressions *kata* *diexakton* *teleiotes* and *henomene* *ta* *teleiotes* more clear.

¹ Cf. above, p. 82.

² *Enotēteia*, principle, unity.

For clarity, I had been working on the Neoplatonist commentaries on the *Timaeus*. The *Timaeus* has been one of the most important philosophical Neoplatonist treatises of study and of teaching. The Neoplatonist commentaries on the *Timaeus* are varied. Although these commentaries are varied, they all have one point in common: they contain technical expressions which, right or wrong, I have decided to adopt on a higher level than that of the *Timaeus* itself. And when I have seen some of the terms in the *Timaeus* group, the most fitting has been that of the complex problems concerning this term, which is nevertheless used in the *Timaeus* itself.

with the help of another text from Hierocles, that I have already cited and interpreted above.¹¹ In his treatise *On Providence*, Hierocles tries to explain the differences between the three classes of intelligent souls, all three of which are the work of the demurge:

Since there are three enowise intellectual kinds, the first and highest of the demurge's productions, which has received unchangeably and invariably its resemblance to him, is in all godlike good order, as we said of the kind of the heavenly beings. The second kind, which receives the divine order in a secondary, *enotiqwot*, and degraded way, does not share in the demurge's resemblance unchangeably and indissolubly, but is untrusting and unfaithful, directed towards the external laws, which is characteristic, as we attributed to the ethereal beings. The third, as the last of the divine kinds, is not only inferior to the excellence of the heavenly beings by the fact that it is *isomwot* and is subject to alteration, but because of the fact that it can sometimes be worsened or corrupted below the worth of the ethereal beings. For the fact of always intelligizing the god, and of possessing knowledge of him in unified form, *isomwot*, pertains to the heavenly beings, whereas unintelligizing forms always and exclusively are good, belongs by essence to the ethereal beings. But the fact of not always intelligizing, and of intelligizing in a partial way in the very act of unintelligizing, has been attributed as a proper, but reverse, to human souls, which by nature are too short of the undivided intellectuality of the heavenly beings and the knowledge, purified in an orderly way, of the ethereal beings, since these souls do not intelligize either in a unified way, *isomwot*, or perpetually.

To think of the demurge in a unified or united way — Hierocles uses the adverbs *hremmetwot* and *hennwot* indifferently — means that the heavenly souls have a total, intuitive vision of him, without distinction of the various forms or Ideas that are in him in an intelligible mode, whereas the ethereal souls think of him *deiwotwot*, that is, passing from one form or Idea to another, and introducing distinction into their mode of thinking. This text testifies to the fact that, for Hierocles as for all Platonists, from the beginning of Platonism to its end, that which is more or less unified, and thereby rendered more or less similar to the first principle, has a higher ontological rank than that which is more detailed. The perfection of the decad is therefore situated at an ontological level lower than that of the tetrad. We encounter the same ontological subordination of what exists in a detailed or differentiated

¹¹ *Almagest*, p. 41.

¹² Hierocles, in Pseudo-*Platonic Library*, vol. 251, 460b-c; Bekker, vol. VII, p. 19; Hierocles

way to what exists in a still undifferentiated mode in a text by Nicomachus of Gerasa.¹⁰ We find it again in Syrianus.¹¹ Hierocles' contemporary and, like him, a disciple of Plutarch of Athens, who defends the doctrine of the ancients against Aristotle: "the decad contains within itself the whole of number, no longer in a hidden way, like the monad, nor essentially, like the tetrad, but already with a great deal of alterity and division."

Yet let us see what Mr. Angoular has to say:

[T]he perfection of the decad is "detailed" (*détaillée*), that is, the decad analyses number, from one to ten, whereas that of the tetrad is *holistique*, because it proceeds by synthesis, by the addition of the first four numbers. If we take the text *as it is*, and do not suppose, *a priori*, that the monad is a higher principle, as Hierocles, we can understand that the tetrad presents a "very little unity" with regard to the decad.

First of all, I cannot understand what is meant, in Mr. Angoular's text, by "the decad analyses number." For one, Hierocles' text means that the decad is in a detailed way what the tetrad is in a united way, in other words, that all the forms intelligible numbers included within the denary-tetrad in a more or less transcendent state where they remain relatively indistinct—from each other, exist in the decad in a detailed way. Next, if we take the text "as it is," we find no trace in Hierocles' text that signifies that the tetrad "proceeds by synthesis." It is not the tetrad, or the number four, that proceeds to the addition of the monad, the dyad, the triad, and itself. Hierocles simply notes that by addition, or by placing together, "the numbers from the monad to the tetrad, their sum total gives the decad," and this, it seems to me, means that for the ontological or even purely numerical constitution of the decad, the monad, the dyad and the triad are just as indispensable as the tetrad itself. Hierocles is not saying anything different, for in-

¹⁰ Nicomachus of Gerasa, *Introduction arithmétique*, I, VI, 111-112a. "Everything in the universe, that is, everything that exists, is constituted by a detailed building of development, something existing in a less complete form than the four and the ten, but on different levels of detail, with different degrees of perfection, with numbers by synthesis, and the number which is more perfect than the others is that which contains within itself, which is the principle of numbers, the monad, which produces, by synthesis, the perfect number, the decad, which contains within itself all the numbers, and produces, as it were, the whole of the universe, the stars, and all kinds of revolutions."

¹¹ *Commentary on the Metaphysics*, p. 147, 1-2 (Kroll).

p. 414 of the original and the same.

The degree of their transcendence and their independence depends on the ontological level at which Hierocles has placed the denary.

stance, than Nicomachus of Gerasa in his *Theodogmonia*, extracts or paraphrases of which are found in an anonymous treatise attributed to Iamblichus:⁵²

In the natural increase as far as the tetrad, and the number four, the things in the world appear as accomplished together, universally and particularly, as well as the things that are in numbers; in short, in all the natures. In particular, what contributes especially, and in an extraordinary way, to the harmonious union of the triad's product is the fact that the decad, the number ten, is composed at the same time by it [i.e. the tetrad], and by the numbers that come just before it ($1 + 2 + 3 + 4 = 10$), since it is, if the decad is a common and a meeting point [i.e. of the entire decimal system], but also the fact that it [i.e. the decad] is the limit of composition and of three-dimensional extension.

Moreover, in the text "as it is" I cannot find anything to justify Mr. Augoulat's affirmation that "the tetrad-tetractys is . . . an equilateral triangle formed by $4 + 3 + 2 + 1$ points, which formed a total of 10 points."⁵³ That figure is compatible only with a tetractys, which would not be the number four,⁵⁴ as it is for Hierocles, but the assembly of the first four numbers. On the contrary, the geometrical figure corresponding to the tetrad is, as Hierocles himself says a bit further on (p. 89, § Kollet), the pyramid, made up of four points.

What is truly unexpected is that Mr. Augoulat affirms concerning this alleged figure of the tetrad, for which Hierocles' text does not offer the slightest support, that it gives an explanation of what the *dynamic* of the tetrad is:

which at least has the merit of combining itself with Hierocles' text, and not its appeal to the opposition between *dynamic* and *ontological*, through the intermediary of Plotinus and of Iamblichus. In fact, the Alexandrian does not use this last term. As far as the *dynamic-emergent* complex is concerned, it too appears to be absent from the *Commentary on the Golden Verses*.⁵⁵

As is methodologically sound, I had indeed sought, with regard to the phrase "But the power of the decad is the tetrad," to explain the tech-

[Iamblichus, *Procl. anthm.*, p. 20, l. 9 de Folio.]

⁵² p. 415.

⁵³ Cf. his demonstration also, p. 87.

⁵⁴ See Augoulat's article, p. 415.

nical term *dynamis* in Hierocles' text with the help of strictly parallel passages using the same term.¹ Among other texts, I had thus cited Philo, *De op. mundi*, 3: 47: "For what the decad is in act (*entelecheia*), the tetrad is, it seems, potentially." Needless to say, I maintain my interpretation of the *dynamis* of the tetrad. I merely add that the opposition *dyonotē*—*epiphrasē* is already found in the *Arithmetical introduction* by Nicomachus of Gerasa.²

At page 416 of his article, with regard to the phrase "And the tetrad is the arithmetical mean between the monad and the hebdomad, for in a way it surpasses [the monad] by the same number by which it is surpassed [by the hebdomad]," Mr. Anjoulat criticizes my way of translating *rog* by "somehow," which is nevertheless completely habitual and without artifice. I admit that *rog* here may well have the same meaning as *ποῶς τι*, but this changes strictly nothing. One must really wish to force the text because of a preconceived idea to claim, as does Mr. Anjoulat, that one can here translate *rog* by "in a determinate way," which would give: "for it [the tetrad] surpasses [the monad] in a determinate way by the same number by which it is surpassed." Hierocles would then have rendered himself guilty of a tautology, for "in a determinate way" expresses the same thing as "by the same number," only slightly less precisely. Perhaps it was because he sensed this that Mr. Anjoulat finally translates *rog* by "precisely," which is not the same thing as "in a determinate way." This translation is certainly amazing, to say the least. In addition, whether Mr. Anjoulat translates *rog* by "in a determinate way" or by "precisely," *rog* still modifies "surpasses" (*hyperetelēqai*), an interpretation which he sharply criticized with regard to my own translation at the beginning of the paragraph. In accordance with his own ideas, he should have translated "by the same, in a determinate way, number."

Then comes another highly revealing remark: "We must," says Mr. Anjoulat,³ "note in passing how carefully the text on the tetrad is composed, and not forget that Hierocles is more of a 'literateur' than a genuine scholar." The affirmation that Hierocles is more of a literateur than a scholar is a judgment that comes out of thin air, and which Mr. Anjoulat does not even try to back up. The fact that it is stated in a peremptory tone does not make it any more true; yet Mr. Anjoulat uses it to treat Hierocles' text as he pleases. When he thinks it suits him, he recommends that the text be taken "as it is," but if the text "as it is" embarrasses him, he declares that it must not be taken literally, because

¹ Cf. Hadon, 1980, pp. 234ff.

² I, XVI, 3 Heib. Cf. also the comment by Lamblichus on the *Theologoumena arithmetica*, I, 81b, p. 1 de Bekk cited above, n. 278, second quotation.

³ At p. 517 of his article.

Hierocles is a literateur and likes literary effects, so that when, even in a passage that appears scientific like our text on number mysticism, Hierocles uses current Platonist technical terms, he inserts into them a whole other meaning without any warning. Indeed, this is a very convenient presupposition, because it allows the dismissal of all embarrassing parallel texts, not only by previous and contemporary Platonist and Neoplatonist authors,²⁰ but also by Hierocles himself, because he allegedly writes sometimes as a philosopher and sometimes as a man of letters, and it is obviously Mr. Assolulat alone who decides, on the basis of mysterious criteria known to him alone, which passages are scientific and which literary. The most serious point, however, is that he not only lowers Hierocles to the rank of a rhetor or a sophist, but that he even presents him as stupid: indeed, Hierocles is, it is alleged, incapable of realizing that if he uses the technical vocabulary or technical schemes current not only in surrounding Neoplatonism, but also throughout the many centuries old tradition of number mysticism, he will not be understood by anybody, since he gives these terms another meaning without pointing this out, at least by a word. If Hierocles had desired that, in the typical scheme of number mysticism he reproduces, one should, contrary to tradition, see the ontologically superior principle no longer in the monad, but in the tetrad, it would have been originally necessary to explain this, for no one except Mr. Assolulat could have guessed it. He should have said explicitly that for him, the fact that the tetrad is engendered predisposes it to be the first principle. In order to do this, he would have had to attempt the impossible, for one does

There is, moreover, what he has already done with the help of another, unnamed, respondent, regarding his part, *Shogun's death* (see page 144 in print), that was one – which is false, since this death occurred in 1803 (pp. 87–88) – and not in 1804. Further, I disagree, except for the one recognized by the part of the text we are looking for and one, except for his writing in a representative, "In this regard, the Japanese authorities of victims from Lushan, Nanking, and Amoy, etc., it is a known, subject to the influence of the times."

At the end of his article, Mr. Arnold writes: "There is no such thing as a Neoplatonist philosopher who is purely the recipient of impressions of darkness. For above all, practical, he strives to transcend the impressions of the dark, and a Neoplatonist philosopher is not a philosopher in the sense of a passive vehicle of impressions, a passive thinker, who receives images of the world of the senses and of his own inner state without reflecting on them. No philosopher, in which one could qualify as *orthodox*, when Mr. Heidegger says: 'His work is *Being*.' A Neoplatonist philosopher of the strict observance, living all his impressions and impressions of tradition in their integrity as a strict *ontologist* would I apprehend, would have not existed in Heidegger's work, a single passage that hints at his religious or theurgical view regarding Neoplatonism. Nor did I see all this, because that Heidegger was a Neoplatonist of the strict observance, because I have no idea what he was for me. However, I have demonstrated that, as these effects were decreasing, he does not depart from what I have mentioned: Neoplatonism, that is, he positions himself some what between Leibniz and Hegel. For a philosopher, it is very undoubtably an extremely old friend's last thought." (D. 1.55 Meana 1987, pp. 112–113).

not have to be a philosopher, but merely possess common sense, to know that what is engendered is posterior to that which has engendered it. Nevertheless, Mr. Apoulat believes Hierocles is capable of having thought the contrary.

Next, concerning the phrase "for the monad, as principle of all number, contains within itself the powers of all, whereas the hebdomad, as motherless and virginial, has the value of the monad in a secondary [i.e. derivative] way . . ." Mr. Apoulat criticizes my way of translating *deuteros* by "in a secondary way." First, I refer to my quotation from Hierocles on page 89, where *deuteros* has exactly the same meaning. That this adverb came to, as Mr. Apoulat would have it, signify that the hebdomad possesses the merit of the monad on an equal basis and not on one of inferiority, is made obvious by the context. Hierocles describes the hebdomad as being virginial and motherless, a description that evokes the myth according to which Athena burst forth from the head of Zeus without having been engendered by a mother. The hebdomad is, moreover, often identified with Athena in texts concerning number mysticism. The hebdomad thus does have a father—the monad—but not in the sense that it is engendered by it in the proper sense of the term. A text from the *Doctrinale arithmétique*,¹ summarizing the *Arithmetical Introduction* of Nicomachus of Gerasa, shows that the monad does not produce any other number, although it is the cause of them all. In this context, the attribute "engendered" means that a number is constituted by multiplication, like the numbers two—two times one, six—two times three, eight—two times four, nine—three times three, and ten—two times five. Thus, the hebdomad does indeed have a cause, and this is what distinguishes it from the monad, but it was not engendered, as is the case for Athena, who was not engendered by the seed of her father Zeus, but burst forth from his head.² Yet what brings the hebdomad even closer to the monad is the fact that it is not only unengendered (although it is causal), but neither does it engender (that is, constitute by multiplication) another number within the decad, which is not the case for any other number within the decad, except for the monad, which does not engender either. Nevertheless, since the hebdomad is caused—for it has a father, the monad—it is necessarily inferior to the monad, which is unengendered in the proper sense, and it therefore possesses the merit of the monad in a secondary way. Nicomachus of Gerasa makes the hebdomad the providence (*providence*) of the

¹ P. 420 of Mr. Apoulat's work.

² Cf. the references given above, p. 283.

³ Cf. Iamblichus, *Tric. I. arithm.*, p. 1, l. 8, ed. Ealy.

⁴ The decad, the triad, and the pentad are not engendered either.

demiurgic god; Proclus compares it to the soul, first of the demiurge's works.¹⁰ By reserving a privileged place within the decad for the hebdomad, Philo thus maintains the spirit of texts on number mysticism, but he never elevates it to the position of first god, contrary to what Mr. Aspinall believes.¹¹

The privilege of the tetrad, by contrast, consists in the fact that it is the only number within the decad that is both engendered (two times two = four) and engendering (two times four = eight), and it, as Hierocles says, it unites within itself both the powers of the engendered numbers and those of the engendering numbers; it nevertheless does not unite within itself the powers of either the monad or the hebdomad, which are neither engendered nor engendering. Only the monad contains within it the powers of all the numbers. If we take the text "as it is," we thus see once again that the tetrad cannot have a higher ontological rank than the monad.

That the demiurge-tetrad is not the supreme god in Hierocles' ontological hierarchy is therefore not a gratuitous hypothesis, which one is free to accept or to reject—unless one wishes to deny what is obvious—, but it is a fact—as is proved by the text from Hierocles that we have studied—and this fact ruins Mr. Aspinall's basic hypothesis, from which all the details of his book derive.

We thus observe that Hierocles, with regard to his doctrine of the demiurge and the latter's position within the development of Neoplatonic philosophy, is situated somewhere between Iamblichus and Proclus. We have also noted the fact that this doctrine, as well as that of the soul, presupposes a system already richly diversified with regard to its hierarchy of ontological levels, which must have resembled that of Iamblichus. Yet why, this being the case, did Hierocles mention the ontological levels above the demiurge so briefly, and by way of allusions?

To this question, I shall make the following very brief reply: of the

¹⁰ *Good Translation*, Hierocles, *op. cit.*, p. 37, 214.

¹¹ Proclus, *In Tim.* II, p. 200, 40: "Proclus affirms that the demiurgic intellect is a monad, and of the soul, contrary to previous doctrine, the monad, of five, is the first and hebdomad next, for the hebdomad, contrary to the tradition, unites the others."

[pp. 422, 423.] I thought that I was, in the 1970s, the only one to have noticed the text from Philo reproduced by Mr. Aspinall, which is completely glossed by paraphrase, or, startlingly, parallel text of Iamblichus, in the same way, completely and unthoughtfully. (Iamblichus, [1921], p. 104.) In a demonstration of his method, I noted that in these two contexts, back to back, same name. Yet this should not escape the attention of the reader. I so happened to find, due to the return, the text of Iamblichus, *De myst.* II, 12, p. 37, 8-10, 7: "among ourselves the identity, in the quotation, of the Proclus, reported in both quotations, is the 'first' and 'first' of the demiurge, p. 10. Mr. Aspinall has translated it as 'first' and 'first' as 'first', and, strikingly, respectively, 'monad' and 'first' with 'first' and 'first' from the others," or, whose of about the monad of the hebdomad is the image, rather than Aspinall, who identified with the transcendent One.

seven books of Hierocles' *On Providence*. Photius has preserved only extracts, the totality of which does not exceed twenty pages in the Bode edition. The fact that Photius, in his extracts, does not mention any principle ontologically superior to the demiurge, does not at all prove that Hierocles himself had not spoken of one. On the other hand, as far as his commentary on the *Charmen aureum* is concerned, Hierocles had two reasons not to speak of his theological system in it in a detailed way. In the first place, the highest-placed god in the *Charmen aureum* is Zeus, in his role as leader of the gods of the cult, and that Zeus was never located above the hypostasis of the intellect by any of the contemporary Neoplatonic systems. Interpreting the *Charmen aureum*, Hierocles therefore did not feel inclined to speak of a higher ontological entity. Yet I see the main reason in the fact that the commentary on the *Charmen aureum* was addressed to beginners in philosophy. "Since the *Charmen aureum* itself was, according to Hierocles, only a summary of basic Pythagorean dogmas—*τὸν ἀρχαῖον ἀποδοθέντων ἀποφύτων εὐτοπίαν*—and an elementary pedagogical course—*ἐπιτελεστικὴν ἀποφύτων ἰστορίαν*—and it would have been out of place, from a pedagogical point of view, to confront them with all the details of a complex Neoplatonic system. This fact has also been pointed out by Neikirkley²² in the preface to my Arabic commentary on the *Golden Verses* attributed to Proclus: "The impression given throughout the commentary of Hierocles is that it was composed specifically as a book for beginners, using the Pythagorean poem as a text upon which to base a preparatory ethical treatise and avoiding questions of Theology and of Philosophy." At the end of his commentary, "Hierocles speaks of the methodological restrictions he had thought necessary to impose upon himself:

Such has been our exigency of the *Golden Verses*. It contains a summary, modest glimpses of the mappings of the Pythagoreans. Indeed, it did not seem that it was pertinent to commit to me explanations the breadth of the *Golden Verses* themselves, for in this way many things which had been excellently presented would have required obscure, nor to extend them to the full amplitude of the whole of philosophy—this would have been too great a task for the present discourse. Instead, it seemed to me desirable to compose upon my explanations a picture, such that it might be apt to give the meaning of the *Verses*, and, with regard to their interpretation, to develop it

²² Cf. on Hierocles and Simplicius: J. Hadot, 1978, p. 166-168, reprinted in J. Hadot 2001, pp. 395-397.

²³ Hierocles, in *Charmen aureum*, XXII, 11, p. 122, 1-3 Kroll; S. Lefev, 1984, p. 5.

²⁴ Hierocles, in *Charmen aureum*, XXII, 10-11, p. 121, 19-122, 3 Kroll.

the general dogmas are *généralisations dogmatiques*—only that which is suitable to an exegesis of these verses. For the poem is nothing other than a perfect sketch of philosophy, and an epitome of its basic dogmas, and an elementary pedagogical course, written by those who have already started out upon the divine path, not those who come after them. . . .



CHAPTER IX

Hierocles' Philosophical Ideas on Providence

Let us now consider Hierocles' doctrine on providence. Here again, after noticing a number of analogies between this theory and that professed by Simplicius in his commentary on the *Metaph. Praecliter*¹ wished to recognize doctrinal characteristics proper to the school of Alexandria, which he thought were due to Christian influence. In the first place, he thought Hierocles takes up a position proper to Middle Platonism, according to which *Pharmazie* consists only in the fact that our actions, which are freely chosen, necessarily have quite determinate consequences.² However, he thought, Hierocles replaces the necessity (irrevocability) of these consequences, which was repugnant to the Christians,³ by the coercive and educative action of the divinity, who recompenses our good and bad actions by their consequences, with a view to our moral progress. If this is accepted, divine justice, which sometimes seems debatable, could be justified, if we consider more generally that it recompenses actions committed in a previous life. According to Praecliter, then, Hierocles—in opposition, one is to understand, to the Neoplatonists of the school of Athens—replaces Platonic *Ananke* by the idea of a coercive education willed by God. But this is completely false. Quite to the contrary, it is precisely this idea of a divine education that we find in Proclus and in the Neoplatonists who came after him. There was, moreover, no substitution: *Ananke*, or at least a kind of *Ananke*,⁴ is identical to *Pharmazie*,⁵ which, as a re-

¹ Praecliter, "Hierocles," col. 1482.

² Praecliter cites Allinson, *op. cit.* *Neoplatonism, Hellenism*, 26-176, 19, p. 51. We might say, for example,

"According to Neoplatonism, *Pharmazie* is *anankē* (necessity)." p. 119. *Metaph.*

³ On this, too, see the *op. cit.* Praecliter, *op. cit.* *Neoplatonism, Hellenism*, 26-176, 270; Krüger, *op. cit.* *Neoplatonism*, vol. III, p. 274-141 below.

⁴ Cf. Praecliter, *op. cit.* *Neoplatonism, Hellenism*, 26-176, 270; Allinson, "Ananke in the School of Plato," studies in classical antiquity, vol. 1, p. 135, as regards the manner in which the text of the *op. cit.* Praecliter, *op. cit.* *Neoplatonism, Hellenism*, 26-176, 270, compares, more accurately, *anankē* with *anankē*, and *anankē* with *anankē*.

sult of the influence it exerts on man, is interpreted as a means of education. I can only explain Praechter's mistake by the fact that he did not take into consideration Proclus' *Tria opuscula*, which, in his day, were known only in the Latin translation by Moerbeke. If he had studied these three little works attentively, two of which deal especially with questions related to providence, and the third of which deals with the origin of evil, he would have been able to note that everything he thought was a particularity of Hierocles' doctrine on providence is found equally in Proclus. Let us add that, in the tone of the *Tria opuscula*, he would have found a general interpretative problem analogous to the one set forth for us by those of Hierocles' works that have come down to us. In these books, for instance in the second treatise, entitled *On Providence*, Proclus uses extremely simple philosophical language. Instead of displaying before the treatise's addressee, the mathematician Theodorus, the entire complicated hierarchy of the multiple hypostases of his system, Proclus keeps to what is essential, and mentions only the three principal hypostases: the Good or the One, the *Nous*, and the souls, most often speaking only of God, without distinguishing between the first two hypostases. Upon seeing this, Praechter would perhaps have been more prudent in his judgment on Hierocles' philosophical system. It is true that this simple pedagogical precaution, which Proclus takes with regard to an audience without philosophical training, has been interpreted in a peculiar way by certain scholars. Such simplicity of language can, it is maintained, be explained by the fact that the *Tria opuscula* were written by Proclus in his youth, when he was close to the philosophy of Plotinus. But this hypothesis was refuted by H. Heise.¹⁷ We are thus in the presence of a case analogous to that of Hierocles: an author's silence on the subject of the complex hierarchy of hypostases does not imply the absence or the ignorance of this hierarchy in the author's thought. We may also note that D. Anagnostis,¹⁸ in his book on *Fatalism and Freedom in Greek Antiquity*, makes no mention of these three treatises by Proclus, however incredible this may seem, since two of them concern the subject of his book directly. It is thus not surprising that the author should end up with completely false conclusions concerning Hierocles and Proclus.

The continuation of our investigations will lead us to a wholly other judgment than Praechter. We shall see that the Neoplatonic doctrine on providence was already fixed, in its broad outlines, at the beginning of Neoplatonism; that it owed a great deal to Middle Platonism; and that,

¹⁷ Heise, 1960, pp. 100-101.

¹⁸ D. Anagnostis, 1945.

rational souls, irrational souls, and vegetative souls was already known at this time, such an identification would mean that *Hekatemene* was considered as being on the level of the rational soul. Otherwise, *Hekatemene* would simply be the soul, which includes within the same essence different aspects of rational soul, irrational soul, and of nature or vegetative soul. We know, for instance, that Atticus and Alcinous did not yet recognize these differentiations. For Atticus, the World Soul and nature are one and the same, and he reproached Aristotle with having introduced a useless distinction between soul and nature.¹⁰ A text like Plato, *Lysis*, 82d2, which carries out a concrete assimilation between nature and soul, may have been at the base of such a conception. Alcinous, for his part, sees in nature one of the two aspects of the World Soul, the other one being its intelligence.¹¹ It is approximately this state of Platonic doctrine that is reflected by the *Enchiridion* of Aristotle, as was shown by Hans Lewy.¹² In Plutarch, their personification of the World Soul, they attributed the following three functions: as *Psyche*, she animates all of creation; as *Physis* or *Ananke*, she keeps watch over the stars' regular movement; as *Hekatemene*, she reigns over men, through the intermediaries of her demons. Thus, we find the equation World Soul = nature = *Hekatemene*.

As far as *Dike* is concerned, taken either in its essence or in its relation with *Hektemene*, I do not know of any text, for the period going from Archaic-Alexandrian is far, as Lamblichus, that alludes to it. Yet it is interesting to note, with regard to the first generation of Platonists, that a fragment of Numenius attests the identification of the Soul of the All with *Dike*; here, *Dike*, as the Soul of the All, is opposed to *Zeus*, who reigns over the sky, whereas she reigns over the lower part of the world.¹

postmodern, especially with regard to the three basic, serious, or perhaps not so serious, questions of the 19th century: *What is the nature of the self? What is the nature of the world? What is the nature of the good?* In the 19th century, these questions were answered in a way that was both rational and scientific, and they were answered in a way that was both rational and scientific. In the 20th century, these questions were answered in a way that was both rational and scientific, and they were answered in a way that was both rational and scientific. In the 21st century, these questions were answered in a way that was both rational and scientific, and they were answered in a way that was both rational and scientific.

4. $\forall x_{\alpha_1} \dots \forall x_{\alpha_n} (\bigwedge_{i=1}^n (x_{\alpha_i} \in E \rightarrow \bigwedge_{j=1}^n (x_{\alpha_j} \in E \rightarrow x_{\alpha_i} \in E)) \rightarrow x_{\alpha_1} \in E)$, $\forall x_{\alpha_1} \dots \forall x_{\alpha_n} (\bigwedge_{i=1}^n (x_{\alpha_i} \in E \rightarrow \bigwedge_{j=1}^n (x_{\alpha_j} \in E \rightarrow x_{\alpha_i} \in E)) \rightarrow x_{\alpha_1} \in E)$

$$M_{\text{group}}(D, f) = (1 - \log_2 \frac{1}{f}) + \frac{1}{f} \sum_{i=1}^n W_i \log_2 \frac{1}{W_i}$$

14. C. A. J. De Wit, *Adv. Math.* **5**, 327 (1971); *ibid.*, **6**, 372 (1972); *ibid.*, **7**, 392 (1973); *ibid.*, **8**, 396 (1974).

and earth, the progenitor of humanity, who separates them. "Demogrates the Udd
cedemane, and the Agtawane, the mother of the dead, the gods, the first, being of my
color, and, except the rank of the other, being as young as the heavens . . . but the
second, being of a different sex, and occupying the rank of mother of the gods, he calls
Jeth, she occupies the rank beneath the heavens, and the turn she is the Soul of the world."

3. Some Negative Definitions of the Essence of 'Heimarmene'

All the definitions of *Heimarmene* we find in Plotinus, as well as those we encounter in the commentary on the *Carmen aureum*, refer exclusively to its function, and they seek to specify the limits of the power it exercises on human beings. Nevertheless, we may find some indications on the essence of *Heimarmene* in the series of negations our text contains, which define what it is not: It is neither the constraint of the fates, nor nature as defined by Alexander of Aphrodisias. What Heracles implies by protesting in this way against Alexander's definition becomes more clear by means of a parallel text from Proclus:

[W]e see that we must not define *Heimarmene* as the particular natural disposition, any particular ones, as some Peripatetics, like Alexander, will have it; for such a natural disposition is without strength and not eternal, whereas, in accord with the common notions, we assume that the power of *Heimarmene* is something omnipotent and eternal, not as the order of the cosmic revolutions, [f]or the cause of order is one thing, and order is something absolutely different . . .

In his treatise *De fato*, Alexander¹ identified in principle fatality and nature ($\tau\alpha\ \mu\epsilon\tau\alpha\ \nu\epsilon\mu\epsilon\tau\alpha\iota$ = $\phi\alpha\tau\iota$). Yet this definition needed to be made more precise; that which happens "in conformity with nature" does not happen "necessarily" ($\epsilon\gamma\ \alpha\upsilon\tau\alpha\gamma\omega\gamma\epsilon\varsigma$), for within what habitually occurs in conformity with nature we may encounter products that are "contrary to nature" ($\epsilon\gamma\alpha\pi\iota\sigma\tau\iota\varsigma$). Such products would thus also be "contrary to fatality" ($\mu\epsilon\tau\alpha\ \tau\alpha\ \nu\epsilon\mu\epsilon\tau\alpha\iota$). It must therefore be specified that the nature that is identical with fatality is each individual's own nature ($\iota\delta\iota\alpha\iota\tau\epsilon\varsigma$); the cause of what happens must often be natural constitutions and dispositions as a consequence of their actions and of their modes of life, or the cause of what happens fatally in the development of individual life. Proclus translates this into Platonic language: $\mu\epsilon\tau\alpha\iota\delta\iota\sigma\tau\epsilon\varsigma$ (the nature peculiar to each one), and Heracles identifies his nature with the "Platonic nature of bodies." For Heracles, there could be no question of allowing this assimilation of fatality to individual nature, probably for the same reasons as Proclus: individual nature is too weak, and it is not eternal.

¹ Proclus, *In Tim.*, III, p. 2^a 2, 5^a (Diel), trans. based on that of Festugière, 1966, 1968, 5-145.

² Alexander of Aphrodisias, *De fato*, 6, 1-169, 28-570, 76, p. 81 (Thillet). The text has been collected by Festugière, 1966-1968, 5-145, n. 2.

Not, for Hierocles, is *Heimarmene* the so-called constraint of the Stoics.¹⁷ In Calcidius, we find a rather well-developed reputation¹⁸ of the Stoic thesis from a Platonic point of view. It may be supposed that this kind of argumentation still remained more or less the same in the Neoplatonists at the fifth and sixth centuries. Calcidius proceeds as follows: first, according to Plato, providence and *Heimarmene* are not, as Chrysippus would have it, two names that denote the same reality, namely, the divine will. Instead, *Heimarmene* is subordinate to providence. Second, Plato does not admit that all events are fixed in advance by providence and *Heimarmene*. According to Plato, there are things that pertain to providence alone, others that result from *Heimarmene*, others that depend on our free will or on chance (*fortuna* = *tychē*); and still others that occur spontaneously (*causa* = *involuntaria*).¹⁹ What must be explained, therefore, is first of all the mutual implication of providence and *Heimarmene*, and then the relation between *Heimarmene* and free will. For it is the interplay of these complex relations that allows Platonic *Heimarmene* no longer to possess the supposedly constraining character of Stoic *Heimarmene*.

4. The Relation Between Providence and Heimarmene

The last phrase from the text by Hierocles on which we are now commenting²⁰ provides us with a succinct account of these relations, which we must elaborate:

Heimarmene is a god's decree, dealing events, concerning those things that occur in accordance with the decrees of providence, and it excludes the things that are up to us in order and sequence; with regard to the freely chosen bypotheses of our voluntary acts.

Here and in the preceding phrase, *Heimarmene* appears as a function subordinate to providence. The doctrine according to which *Heimarmene* is a part of providence, that the former is contained within the lat-

¹⁷ Cf. Stobaeus' *ecloga* to the Stoic *polētikos* (104b 10-11) in Stobaeus' ed., doctrine according to which *heimarmene* is the final, constraining, and therefore free will, cannot exist. In fact, Chrysippus is a determinist; the determinism here presented by Apuleius (cf. *Metamorphoses*, VII-VI, lines 1-2, and *Stobaeus' Eclogae*, XVIII, 43), the *tychē*, and to what the *tychē* is, *per se* for *tychē* is, will not be much as the Neoplatonists. At this point, cf. B. Ingeborg, 1963, pp. 102-103.

¹⁸ Cf. *Calcidius*, in *Isidore*, pp. 144, p. 181, n. 10, *Waxen*.

¹⁹ On the *tychē* and *involuntaria*, cf. below, pp. 114-115.

²⁰ Cf. *the end of the text* (line p. 101) = Hierocles in Photius, *Bibliotheca*, cod. 251, p. 401b25-31 (Bessier, ed.), and 402b11-12.

guardians and they watch over us. All their activities with regard to us is called *Hermotropeia*, and it arranges our affairs according to the laws of justice."¹⁸

That the "beings who have been allotted the middle domain" are the demons, is confirmed by the following text:¹⁹

"The soul," says Heraclides, "whose impulse towards any choice whatsoever is not is differentiating satisfaction, considered worthy of being guided by the superior kind that is closest to it, and it always finds the justice, the purification, or the punishment that its dispositions deserve. The choice depends on it, but what results from this choice is determined by the judgment of providence, which sanctions the soul's dispositions according to its merits. And thus it is said that we choose, and at the same time obtain by lot, one and the same lot in life."²⁰

The "superior kind" closest to the rational human soul is thus the intermediate class of souls—that is, the class of demons—which, in accordance with a long tradition, is closely associated with *Hermotropeia*.²¹ The last phrase of the second quotation alludes to the famous edict of Lachesis in the myth of Er, which announces the drawing of lots and the choices of forms of life and of their demons for the souls destined for a new incorporation:

I phlegmated souls! This is the beginning of another death for a new cycle for the mortal race. No demon shall obtain you by lot; but you shall choose a demon. Let he who has done *dyotata* be the first to choose a form of life to which he shall be linked by necessity. No one has no master, and it is by his destiny, or by his punishment or by a greater or lesser degree that each shall have his share of it. His responsibility falls upon him who chooses, but god is not responsible.²²

A bit further on, Plato adds:²³

In any case, when all the souls had chosen their form of life, maintaining the rank that they had drawn by lot, they advanced in order

¹⁸ Heraclides, in Photius, *Bibliotheca*, vol. 233, p. 382^a299 Bekker, vol. VII, p. 1594 Heiberg.

¹⁹ Heraclides, in Photius, *Bibliotheca*, vol. 233, p. 383^a329 Bekker, vol. VII, p. 1594 Heiberg.

²⁰ Heraclides, p. 112 and 11391.

²¹ Plato, *Republic*, X, 617d6ff.

²² *Ibid.*, X, 616d6-ff. 417.

before I achieve, she gave to each one as a companion the demon he had chosen, as guardian of his form of life, and fulfiller of the things that have been chosen.

As we have seen,³⁸ Hierocles clearly alludes to these guardian demons. In the following text, however, Hierocles' formulations are even closer to the text of Plato:

As for us, it is by the verdict of our judges—the demons, that we duly fulfil our duty, in accordance with what we have deserved in the course of our previous existence, a life in which everything is included: race, city, father, mother, moment of birth, bodily qualities, uppers and lowers of fortune that are appropriate to the life (which one has chosen),³⁹ friends and foes of our dear life, and the guardian of all these things and fulfiller is the demon who has obtained us by lot.⁴⁰

In this last text, the "demon chosen by the soul" mentioned in the myth of Er is assimilated to the "demon who has obtained us by lot" alluded to in the *Phaedrus*.⁴¹ Plotinus had already tried to reconcile these two contradictory texts,⁴² whereas Proclus, probably basing himself on them, had distinguished two groups of demons who watch over souls.⁴³

³⁸ Cf. Hierocles, *op. cit.* pp. 118–119, n. 1; the same, *op. cit.* 413–414.

³⁹ Hierocles, *op. cit.* 413–414, where, in the proper of the form of life one has chosen, Hierocles alludes to the *Phaedrus* (107a, 107b, 107c, 107d, 107e, 107f, 107g, 107h, 107i, 107j, 107k, 107l, 107m, 107n, 107o, 107p, 107q, 107r, 107s, 107t, 107u, 107v, 107w, 107x, 107y, 107z, 108a, 108b, 108c, 108d, 108e, 108f, 108g, 108h, 108i, 108j, 108k, 108l, 108m, 108n, 108o, 108p, 108q, 108r, 108s, 108t, 108u, 108v, 108w, 108x, 108y, 108z, 109a, 109b, 109c, 109d, 109e, 109f, 109g, 109h, 109i, 109j, 109k, 109l, 109m, 109n, 109o, 109p, 109q, 109r, 109s, 109t, 109u, 109v, 109w, 109x, 109y, 109z, 110a, 110b, 110c, 110d, 110e, 110f, 110g, 110h, 110i, 110j, 110k, 110l, 110m, 110n, 110o, 110p, 110q, 110r, 110s, 110t, 110u, 110v, 110w, 110x, 110y, 110z, 111a, 111b, 111c, 111d, 111e, 111f, 111g, 111h, 111i, 111j, 111k, 111l, 111m, 111n, 111o, 111p, 111q, 111r, 111s, 111t, 111u, 111v, 111w, 111x, 111y, 111z, 112a, 112b, 112c, 112d, 112e, 112f, 112g, 112h, 112i, 112j, 112k, 112l, 112m, 112n, 112o, 112p, 112q, 112r, 112s, 112t, 112u, 112v, 112w, 112x, 112y, 112z, 113a, 113b, 113c, 113d, 113e, 113f, 113g, 113h, 113i, 113j, 113k, 113l, 113m, 113n, 113o, 113p, 113q, 113r, 113s, 113t, 113u, 113v, 113w, 113x, 113y, 113z, 114a, 114b, 114c, 114d, 114e, 114f, 114g, 114h, 114i, 114j, 114k, 114l, 114m, 114n, 114o, 114p, 114q, 114r, 114s, 114t, 114u, 114v, 114w, 114x, 114y, 114z, 115a, 115b, 115c, 115d, 115e, 115f, 115g, 115h, 115i, 115j, 115k, 115l, 115m, 115n, 115o, 115p, 115q, 115r, 115s, 115t, 115u, 115v, 115w, 115x, 115y, 115z, 116a, 116b, 116c, 116d, 116e, 116f, 116g, 116h, 116i, 116j, 116k, 116l, 116m, 116n, 116o, 116p, 116q, 116r, 116s, 116t, 116u, 116v, 116w, 116x, 116y, 116z, 117a, 117b, 117c, 117d, 117e, 117f, 117g, 117h, 117i, 117j, 117k, 117l, 117m, 117n, 117o, 117p, 117q, 117r, 117s, 117t, 117u, 117v, 117w, 117x, 117y, 117z, 118a, 118b, 118c, 118d, 118e, 118f, 118g, 118h, 118i, 118j, 118k, 118l, 118m, 118n, 118o, 118p, 118q, 118r, 118s, 118t, 118u, 118v, 118w, 118x, 118y, 118z, 119a, 119b, 119c, 119d, 119e, 119f, 119g, 119h, 119i, 119j, 119k, 119l, 119m, 119n, 119o, 119p, 119q, 119r, 119s, 119t, 119u, 119v, 119w, 119x, 119y, 119z, 120a, 120b, 120c, 120d, 120e, 120f, 120g, 120h, 120i, 120j, 120k, 120l, 120m, 120n, 120o, 120p, 120q, 120r, 120s, 120t, 120u, 120v, 120w, 120x, 120y, 120z, 121a, 121b, 121c, 121d, 121e, 121f, 121g, 121h, 121i, 121j, 121k, 121l, 121m, 121n, 121o, 121p, 121q, 121r, 121s, 121t, 121u, 121v, 121w, 121x, 121y, 121z, 122a, 122b, 122c, 122d, 122e, 122f, 122g, 122h, 122i, 122j, 122k, 122l, 122m, 122n, 122o, 122p, 122q, 122r, 122s, 122t, 122u, 122v, 122w, 122x, 122y, 122z, 123a, 123b, 123c, 123d, 123e, 123f, 123g, 123h, 123i, 123j, 123k, 123l, 123m, 123n, 123o, 123p, 123q, 123r, 123s, 123t, 123u, 123v, 123w, 123x, 123y, 123z, 124a, 124b, 124c, 124d, 124e, 124f, 124g, 124h, 124i, 124j, 124k, 124l, 124m, 124n, 124o, 124p, 124q, 124r, 124s, 124t, 124u, 124v, 124w, 124x, 124y, 124z, 125a, 125b, 125c, 125d, 125e, 125f, 125g, 125h, 125i, 125j, 125k, 125l, 125m, 125n, 125o, 125p, 125q, 125r, 125s, 125t, 125u, 125v, 125w, 125x, 125y, 125z, 126a, 126b, 126c, 126d, 126e, 126f, 126g, 126h, 126i, 126j, 126k, 126l, 126m, 126n, 126o, 126p, 126q, 126r, 126s, 126t, 126u, 126v, 126w, 126x, 126y, 126z, 127a, 127b, 127c, 127d, 127e, 127f, 127g, 127h, 127i, 127j, 127k, 127l, 127m, 127n, 127o, 127p, 127q, 127r, 127s, 127t, 127u, 127v, 127w, 127x, 127y, 127z, 128a, 128b, 128c, 128d, 128e, 128f, 128g, 128h, 128i, 128j, 128k, 128l, 128m, 128n, 128o, 128p, 128q, 128r, 128s, 128t, 128u, 128v, 128w, 128x, 128y, 128z, 129a, 129b, 129c, 129d, 129e, 129f, 129g, 129h, 129i, 129j, 129k, 129l, 129m, 129n, 129o, 129p, 129q, 129r, 129s, 129t, 129u, 129v, 129w, 129x, 129y, 129z, 130a, 130b, 130c, 130d, 130e, 130f, 130g, 130h, 130i, 130j, 130k, 130l, 130m, 130n, 130o, 130p, 130q, 130r, 130s, 130t, 130u, 130v, 130w, 130x, 130y, 130z, 131a, 131b, 131c, 131d, 131e, 131f, 131g, 131h, 131i, 131j, 131k, 131l, 131m, 131n, 131o, 131p, 131q, 131r, 131s, 131t, 131u, 131v, 131w, 131x, 131y, 131z, 132a, 132b, 132c, 132d, 132e, 132f, 132g, 132h, 132i, 132j, 132k, 132l, 132m, 132n, 132o, 132p, 132q, 132r, 132s, 132t, 132u, 132v, 132w, 132x, 132y, 132z, 133a, 133b, 133c, 133d, 133e, 133f, 133g, 133h, 133i, 133j, 133k, 133l, 133m, 133n, 133o, 133p, 133q, 133r, 133s, 133t, 133u, 133v, 133w, 133x, 133y, 133z, 134a, 134b, 134c, 134d, 134e, 134f, 134g, 134h, 134i, 134j, 134k, 134l, 134m, 134n, 134o, 134p, 134q, 134r, 134s, 134t, 134u, 134v, 134w, 134x, 134y, 134z, 135a, 135b, 135c, 135d, 135e, 135f, 135g, 135h, 135i, 135j, 135k, 135l, 135m, 135n, 135o, 135p, 135q, 135r, 135s, 135t, 135u, 135v, 135w, 135x, 135y, 135z, 136a, 136b, 136c, 136d, 136e, 136f, 136g, 136h, 136i, 136j, 136k, 136l, 136m, 136n, 136o, 136p, 136q, 136r, 136s, 136t, 136u, 136v, 136w, 136x, 136y, 136z, 137a, 137b, 137c, 137d, 137e, 137f, 137g, 137h, 137i, 137j, 137k, 137l, 137m, 137n, 137o, 137p, 137q, 137r, 137s, 137t, 137u, 137v, 137w, 137x, 137y, 137z, 138a, 138b, 138c, 138d, 138e, 138f, 138g, 138h, 138i, 138j, 138k, 138l, 138m, 138n, 138o, 138p, 138q, 138r, 138s, 138t, 138u, 138v, 138w, 138x, 138y, 138z, 139a, 139b, 139c, 139d, 139e, 139f, 139g, 139h, 139i, 139j, 139k, 139l, 139m, 139n, 139o, 139p, 139q, 139r, 139s, 139t, 139u, 139v, 139w, 139x, 139y, 139z, 140a, 140b, 140c, 140d, 140e, 140f, 140g, 140h, 140i, 140j, 140k, 140l, 140m, 140n, 140o, 140p, 140q, 140r, 140s, 140t, 140u, 140v, 140w, 140x, 140y, 140z, 141a, 141b, 141c, 141d, 141e, 141f, 141g, 141h, 141i, 141j, 141k, 141l, 141m, 141n, 141o, 141p, 141q, 141r, 141s, 141t, 141u, 141v, 141w, 141x, 141y, 141z, 142a, 142b, 142c, 142d, 142e, 142f, 142g, 142h, 142i, 142j, 142k, 142l, 142m, 142n, 142o, 142p, 142q, 142r, 142s, 142t, 142u, 142v, 142w, 142x, 142y, 142z, 143a, 143b, 143c, 143d, 143e, 143f, 143g, 143h, 143i, 143j, 143k, 143l, 143m, 143n, 143o, 143p, 143q, 143r, 143s, 143t, 143u, 143v, 143w, 143x, 143y, 143z, 144a, 144b, 144c, 144d, 144e, 144f, 144g, 144h, 144i, 144j, 144k, 144l, 144m, 144n, 144o, 144p, 144q, 144r, 144s, 144t, 144u, 144v, 144w, 144x, 144y, 144z, 145a, 145b, 145c, 145d, 145e, 145f, 145g, 145h, 145i, 145j, 145k, 145l, 145m, 145n, 145o, 145p, 145q, 145r, 145s, 145t, 145u, 145v, 145w, 145x, 145y, 145z, 146a, 146b, 146c, 146d, 146e, 146f, 146g, 146h, 146i, 146j, 146k, 146l, 146m, 146n, 146o, 146p, 146q, 146r, 146s, 146t, 146u, 146v, 146w, 146x, 146y, 146z, 147a, 147b, 147c, 147d, 147e, 147f, 147g, 147h, 147i, 147j, 147k, 147l, 147m, 147n, 147o, 147p, 147q, 147r, 147s, 147t, 147u, 147v, 147w, 147x, 147y, 147z, 148a, 148b, 148c, 148d, 148e, 148f, 148g, 148h, 148i, 148j, 148k, 148l, 148m, 148n, 148o, 148p, 148q, 148r, 148s, 148t, 148u, 148v, 148w, 148x, 148y, 148z, 149a, 149b, 149c, 149d, 149e, 149f, 149g, 149h, 149i, 149j, 149k, 149l, 149m, 149n, 149o, 149p, 149q, 149r, 149s, 149t, 149u, 149v, 149w, 149x, 149y, 149z, 150a, 150b, 150c, 150d, 150e, 150f, 150g, 150h, 150i, 150j, 150k, 150l, 150m, 150n, 150o, 150p, 150q, 150r, 150s, 150t, 150u, 150v, 150w, 150x, 150y, 150z, 151a, 151b, 151c, 151d, 151e, 151f, 151g, 151h, 151i, 151j, 151k, 151l, 151m, 151n, 151o, 151p, 151q, 151r, 151s, 151t, 151u, 151v, 151w, 151x, 151y, 151z, 152a, 152b, 152c, 152d, 152e, 152f, 152g, 152h, 152i, 152j, 152k, 152l, 152m, 152n, 152o, 152p, 152q, 152r, 152s, 152t, 152u, 152v, 152w, 152x, 152y, 152z, 153a, 153b, 153c, 153d, 153e, 153f, 153g, 153h, 153i, 153j, 153k, 153l, 153m, 153n, 153o, 153p, 153q, 153r, 153s, 153t, 153u, 153v, 153w, 153x, 153y, 153z, 154a, 154b, 154c, 154d, 154e, 154f, 154g, 154h, 154i, 154j, 154k, 154l, 154m, 154n, 154o, 154p, 154q, 154r, 154s, 154t, 154u, 154v, 154w, 154x, 154y, 154z, 155a, 155b, 155c, 155d, 155e, 155f, 155g, 155h, 155i, 155j, 155k, 155l, 155m, 155n, 155o, 155p, 155q, 155r, 155s, 155t, 155u, 155v, 155w, 155x, 155y, 155z, 156a, 156b, 156c, 156d, 156e, 156f, 156g, 156h, 156i, 156j, 156k, 156l, 156m, 156n, 156o, 156p, 156q, 156r, 156s, 156t, 156u, 156v, 156w, 156x, 156y, 156z, 157a, 157b, 157c, 157d, 157e, 157f, 157g, 157h, 157i, 157j, 157k, 157l, 157m, 157n, 157o, 157p, 157q, 157r, 157s, 157t, 157u, 157v, 157w, 157x, 157y, 157z, 158a, 158b, 158c, 158d, 158e, 158f, 158g, 158h, 158i, 158j, 158k, 158l, 158m, 158n, 158o, 158p, 158q, 158r, 158s, 158t, 158u, 158v, 158w, 158x, 158y, 158z, 159a, 159b, 159c, 159d, 159e, 159f, 159g, 159h, 159i, 159j, 159k, 159l, 159m, 159n, 159o, 159p, 159q, 159r, 159s, 159t, 159u, 159v, 159w, 159x, 159y, 159z, 160a, 160b, 160c, 160d, 160e, 160f, 160g, 160h, 160i, 160j, 160k, 160l, 160m, 160n, 160o, 160p, 160q, 160r, 160s, 160t, 160u, 160v, 160w, 160x, 160y, 160z, 161a, 161b, 161c, 161d, 161e, 161f, 161g, 161h, 161i, 161j, 161k, 161l, 161m, 161n, 161o, 161p, 161q, 161r, 161s, 161t, 161u, 161v, 161w, 161x, 161y, 161z, 162a, 162b, 162c, 162d, 162e, 162f, 162g, 162h, 162i, 162j, 162k, 162l, 162m, 162n, 162o, 162p, 162q, 162r, 162s, 162t, 162u, 162v, 162w, 162x, 162y, 162z, 163a, 163b, 163c, 163d, 163e, 163f, 163g, 163h, 163i, 163j, 163k, 163l, 163m, 163n, 163o, 163p, 163q, 163r, 163s, 163t, 163u, 163v, 163w, 163x, 163y, 163z, 164a, 164b, 164c, 164d, 164e, 164f, 164g, 164h, 164i, 164j, 164k, 164l, 164m, 164n, 164o, 164p, 164q, 164r, 164s, 164t, 164u, 164v, 164w, 164x, 164y, 164z, 165a, 165b, 165c, 165d, 165e, 165f, 165g, 165h, 165i, 165j, 165k, 165l, 165m, 165n, 165o, 165p, 165q, 165r, 165s, 165t, 165u, 165v, 165w, 165x, 165y, 165z, 166a, 166b, 166c, 166d, 166e, 166f, 166g, 166h, 166i, 166j, 166k, 166l, 166m, 166n, 166o, 166p, 166q, 166r, 166s, 166t, 166u, 166v, 166w, 166x, 166y, 166z, 167a, 167b, 167c, 167d, 167e, 167f, 167g, 167h, 167i, 167j, 167k, 167l, 167m, 167n, 167o, 167p, 167q, 167r, 167s, 167t, 167u, 167v, 167w, 167x, 167y, 167z, 168a, 168b, 168c, 168d, 168e, 168f, 168g, 168h, 168i, 168j, 168k, 168l, 168m, 168n, 168o, 168p, 168q, 168r, 168s, 168t, 168u, 168v, 168w, 168x, 168y, 168z, 169a, 169b, 169c, 169d, 169e, 169f, 169g, 169h, 169i, 169j, 169k, 169l, 169m, 169n, 169o, 169p, 169q, 169r, 169s, 169t, 169u, 169v, 169w, 169x, 169y, 169z, 170a, 170b, 170c, 170d, 170e, 170f, 170g, 170h, 170i, 170j, 170k, 170l, 170m, 170n, 170o, 170p, 170q, 170r, 170s, 170t, 170u, 170v, 170w, 170x, 170y, 170z, 171a, 171b, 171c, 171d, 171e, 171f, 171g, 171h, 171i, 171j, 171k, 171l, 171m, 171n, 171o, 171p, 171q, 171r, 171s, 171t, 171u, 171v, 171w, 171x, 171y, 171z, 172a, 172b, 172c, 172d, 172e, 172f, 172g, 172h, 172i, 172j, 172k, 172l, 172m, 172n, 172o, 172p, 172q, 172r, 172s, 172t, 172u, 172v, 172w, 172x, 172y, 172z, 173a, 173b, 173c, 173d, 173e, 173f, 173g, 173h, 173i, 173j, 173k, 173l, 173m, 173n, 173o, 173p, 173q, 173r, 173s, 173t, 173u, 173v, 173w, 173x, 173y, 173z, 174a, 174b, 174c, 174d, 174e, 174f, 174g, 174h, 174i, 174j, 174k, 174l, 174m, 174n, 174o, 174p, 174q, 174r, 174s, 174t, 174u, 174v, 174w, 174x, 174y, 174z, 175a, 175b, 175c, 175d, 175e, 175f, 175g, 175h, 175i, 175j, 175k, 175l, 175m, 175n, 175o, 175p, 175q, 175r, 175s, 175t, 175u, 175v, 175w, 175x, 175y, 175z, 176a, 176b, 176c, 176d, 176e, 176f, 176g, 176h, 176i, 176j, 176k, 176l, 176m, 176n, 176o, 176p, 176q, 176r, 176s, 176t, 176u, 176v, 176w, 176x, 176y, 176z, 177a, 177b, 177c, 177d, 177e, 177f, 177g, 177h, 177i, 177j, 177k, 177l, 177m, 177n, 177o, 177p, 177q, 177r, 177s, 177t, 177u, 177v, 177w, 177x, 177y, 177z, 178a, 178b, 178c, 178d, 178e, 178f, 178g, 178h, 178i, 178j, 178k, 178l, 178m, 178n, 178o, 178p, 178q, 178r, 178s, 178t, 178u, 178v, 178w, 178x, 178y, 178z, 179a, 179b, 179c, 179d, 179e, 179f, 179g, 179h, 179i, 179j, 179k, 179l, 179m, 179n, 179o, 179p, 179q, 179r, 179s, 179t, 179u, 179v, 179w, 179x, 179y, 179z, 180a, 180b, 180c, 180d, 180e, 180f, 180g, 180h, 180i, 180j, 180k, 180l, 180m, 180n, 180o, 180p, 180q, 180r, 180s, 180t, 180u, 180v, 180w, 180x, 180y, 180z, 181a, 181b, 181c, 181d, 181e, 181f, 181g, 181h, 181i, 181j, 181k, 181l, 181m, 181n, 181o, 181p, 181q, 181r, 181s, 181t, 181u, 181v, 181w, 181x, 181y, 181z, 1

The attribution of the function of judges to the demons is based on the myth of the *Courts*. As is well known, this myth is centered around the *post-mortem* judgment of souls, and the need for every soul to undergo punishments for the faults it has committed during life on earth. The fundamental Neoplatonic law, also stated by Hierocles,¹¹ according to which each class of beings produces the class of beings which comes immediately after it in the hierarchy, and exercises providence over it, brings it about that the function of judges with regard to souls falls to the lot of the class of demons, which is the closest class of souls, situated immediately above human souls.

In the Neoplatonic interpretation of the myth of Pt, we always encounter the same learned combination and reconciliation of Providence–*Heimarmene* with human free will that Hierocles formulated in his definition of *Heimarmene*, and that inspires the three passages mentioned concerning the role of demons with regard to us. The following text by Proclus gives us an excellent example:

The lot is thus twofold, one prior to nature, and the other posterior. One is the sum total of the types of extremes, and of the lot each type is a part, and the other is the sum total of the accidental elements which the lot assigns as direct consequences to each type. Each of these two lots comes from the Ab, for the soul's choice intervenes between the two, and thus, on the one hand, the autonomous movement of free will is unrestrained, and on the other the rules of Justice are preserved, which assign to souls the recompense due to them. . . .

the divine demons that provide, punish, and schedule according to the divine law, to the goddesses and fathers. And I want to mention it, so that the Dispiter have no doubts as to his duties. No demon will force a soul to do anything, but the difference between these demons is that some look to the extremes and the lot, and others to the choice of the soul. For the extremes and the lot are fixed, and the choice of the soul is free. In this case of the lot, we will not be able to do anything, but in the case of the choice, we will be able to do anything, and so it is that we should be ruled. . . . Thus, even if we are not ruled by the demons, it is no longer true that we are not ruled. For the demons are not ruled by the lot, but by the choice of the soul. And so, we will be ruled by the choice of the soul, and not by the lot. . . .

¹¹ Hierocles, in Plotinus, *Enneades*, ed. 251, p. 401 (1818r, Bekker, vol. VII, p. 192 Hent).

¹² Proclus, in *Hom. poet.*, vol. II, p. 264, 811. Kroll, trans. based on that by Festugue, 1970, 5, 1259.

¹³ Cf. I. Sarrasin, in *Enchiridion*, 1590 (1430r, 1596r, 1499r, Hadon (2001),

The technical terms *apotheōtē* and *apothēōis* that the Neoplatonists, and Hierocles himself, often use in this context, appear for the first time, as far as I know, in Porphyry.¹

The Immortal Fire Wall

If *Hekatomē* exerts its influence on the external and physical conditions of our life—that is, if the demons ensure the complete accomplishment of all the elements included in the lot that *Hekatomē* assigns to us as a consequence of our choice—it is therefore *Hekatomē* that settles almost all the external details of our life. Our free will must therefore have no influence upon such details, except in those cases when we have the impression that we can choose between several possibilities. This is affirmed by Hierocles, as well as by Proclus and Simplicius:

"Our power of determination," says Hierocles, "is not such that it can, by its voluntary movements, change all Demons and all their contexts. For if it were, according to each individual's mother world would have been produced, and another organization of life, since we do not all want the same thing, but, if they were active and creative powers, the dispositions of each person would turn all things upside down, and they would be modified by the rapid changes of human changes. This is why it is appropriate that the power of human beings, minute and dependent, is completely incapable of producing or modifying anything without some cooperation coming from outside. . . . If each human being had no power over anything other than itself, and over the possibility of improving or degrading itself by its behavior, it could only judge that which is, and greet what happens, and thus it acquires a taste of vice, through the good or bad dispositions of its subjects or its own activities. Indeed, the power of determination is such that the only thing that depends on us is to maintain ourselves as we please, without the body in which we are clothed, nor external things falling within the domain of this power of determination."²

¹ Cf. Porphyry, *Enchiridion* (Paris ed.), 1.10.1; *Sebeos* (ed. Lag.), II, 8, 39, p. 163, 21; *Waldenström* (ed.), 268, no. 27, c. 17; *Stratton* (ed.), *Commentary on the Enchiridion*, p. 168, 23; *Speiser* (ed.), *Sebeos*, p. 121; *van den Berg* (ed.), *Sebeos*, p. 168, 23. Cf. also Hierocles, *Enchiridion*, p. 404 (23.9.14), vol. VII, p. 199. Hierocles, *Enchiridion*, p. 404 (23.9.14), vol. VII, p. 199.

² Hierocles, in *Philosophy*, (ed. Lag.), vol. 253, p. 403a406; *Beckler*, vol. VII, p. 203. Hierocles.

reprovidence, the compatibility of divine providence with contingency and free will,¹⁰ the function of *Hermarmene* as renderer of justice for our acts, accomplished both in this life and in a previous life, the Neoplatonic doctrine of providence remained unchanged from Porphyry down to Damascius and Simplicius.

Our research on Hierocles has therefore shown that the fragments known to us of Hierocles' doctrine are characteristic and integral parts of that Neoplatonism that is called "Athenian." In the preceding chapters, we have seen this with regard to the history of philosophy and the notions of matter and the demiurge. In the present chapter, we have been able to confirm that the features of Hierocles' doctrine on Providence, alleged to be archaic, Middle-Platonic, or "Christian," are found in Iamblichus or Proclus. The result of our research is thus that we must not doubt Hierocles' affirmation when he declares that his own philosophical views received their orientation from Plutarch of Athens, who, we might add, had undergone the influence of Iamblichus.¹¹ We therefore note that neither Hierocles nor Simplicius may be claimed as witnesses of the doctrinal originality of Neoplatonism as taught at Alexandria. I will go still farther: such a doctrinal originality never existed.¹² How, moreover, could it have existed, given that the same philosophers studied and taught both in Athens and in Alexandria, maintaining a constant exchange of ideas between them? We need only read the Introduction by Saffrey and Westerink to their edition of Proclus' *Platonic Theology*¹³ and the *Life of Isidorus* by Damascius in order to be struck by the continuous coming and going that took place between the two schools. It is true that local political conditions may sometimes have menaced the freedom of instruction at Alexandria, as was also the case at Athens, which Proclus was once forced to flee;¹⁴ yet this fact did not place the philosophical orientation of the school in jeopardy. It was chance that brought it about that we possess almost exclusively commentaries on the writings of Plato from the Athenian school, and commentaries on Aristotle from the Alexandrian school. Yet in both places the explanation of both authors was practiced, in conformity with the order of studies. The differences that have been discerned between these Platonic and Aristotelian commentaries are due

¹⁰ On the position of the Neoplatonists, which they themselves considered intermediate between that of the Peripatetics and that of the Stoics, see the excellent article by E. Bréhier, 1976. However, the Neoplatonists' opinion with regard to the Stoics is not justified (cf. p. 110 and n. 183).

¹¹ Cf. 1966c, pp. 117-18.

¹² Cf. I. Hadot, 1966, pp. 177-182 of the conclusion, *ibidem* 1961; *ibidem* 2002a, pp. XIV-15; K. Vassilakopoulou, 1996.

¹³ *Proclus, Théologie platonicienne*, vol. I, pp. xxxv-36.

¹⁴ *Marinus, Vies des philosophes*, XV.

to a large extent to the internal demands of the subject dealt with, and not to divergences in philosophical tendencies. Perhaps, as a result of mutual polemics, there was an influence from Christianity (or Neoplatonism—I shall leave this question to be decided by others)²²—but if this were the case, neither Simplicius nor Hierocles underwent it to a more noticeable extent than, for instance, Proclus or Damascius. The doctrinal evolution of Neoplatonism took place homogeneously.

²² For a relative judgment on this subject, cf. P. Hadot, *loc. cit.*, pp. 109ff.



Bibliography

- al-Kabrastani, *De sectis* = *Index des religions et des sectes* (kabrast al-milal wa-d-mahall), translated with introduction and notes by D. Canavani, J. Jolyet and G. Monnot, Leuven-Paris 1982.
- Annard, D., *La doctrine et l'éthique dans l'Académie grecque*, Louvain 1965.
- Andersen, C., *Logos and Nomos: The Polemics of Cretism in the Late Hellenism*, Berlin 1955.
- Arhantsovskii, Polymn. I., *Platonismos: The Philosophical Factors*, text with translation and notes by P. A., Oxford 1999.
- Ampour, N., *Sur la Neoplatonisme alexandrin: Thèses de l'Alexandrie: Filles intellectuelles et spirituelles d'un neoplatonisme d'Alexandrie*, Leiden 1956.
- , —, "Le dialogue chez Platon, les d'Alexandrie, en réponse à l'article de Mme Hadot," *RFI*, 1990, pp. 231-262; *RFI*, 1993, pp. 400-429.
- Badawi, A., *Platonism and Arabic Culture*, Cairo 1955.
- Beattie, R. L., "Porphyry's Judgment on Origen", in R. L. Daly, ed., *Origen: Ninth Annual Papers of the Aristos Institute of Origen University, Boston College*, 14-18 August 1988; *Porphyry's Judgment on Origen*, Theological Library of Theology, 1988, pp. 151-167.
- Bernard, H., *Thèses de l'Alexandrie: K. nomos, en Platon: Platonismos*, Philosophische Untersuchungen, 1, Leuven 1967.
- Bentley, R., "Platonism von Athen," *RFI*, 21, 1951, pp. 2-73.
- Bosch, J. den, *Calculus of the late Hellenism and Origen: Philosophia antiqua*, 19, Leiden 1970.
- Bosse, Helmut, ed., *Proclus: Traquascula de philosophia, lib. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 169, 170, 171, 172, 173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 188, 189, 190, 191, 192, 193, 194, 195, 196, 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 220, 221, 222, 223, 224, 225, 226, 227, 228, 229, 230, 231, 232, 233, 234, 235, 236, 237, 238, 239, 240, 241, 242, 243, 244, 245, 246, 247, 248, 249, 250, 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256, 257, 258, 259, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269, 270, 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287, 288, 289, 290, 291, 292, 293, 294, 295, 296, 297, 298, 299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309, 310, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 324, 325, 326, 327, 328, 329, 330, 331, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339, 340, 341, 342, 343, 344, 345, 346, 347, 348, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356, 357, 358, 359, 360, 361, 362, 363, 364, 365, 366, 367, 368, 369, 370, 371, 372, 373, 374, 375, 376, 377, 378, 379, 380, 381, 382, 383, 384, 385, 386, 387, 388, 389, 390, 391, 392, 393, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 405, 406, 407, 408, 409, 410, 411, 412, 413, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 429, 430, 431, 432, 433, 434, 435, 436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 466, 467, 468, 469, 470, 471, 472, 473, 474, 475, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483, 484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 491, 492, 493, 494, 495, 496, 497, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 516, 517, 518, 519, 520, 521, 522, 523, 524, 525, 526, 527, 528, 529, 530, 531, 532, 533, 534, 535, 536, 537, 538, 539, 540, 541, 542, 543, 544, 545, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 556, 557, 558, 559, 560, 561, 562, 563, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574, 575, 576, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581, 582, 583, 584, 585, 586, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 601, 602, 603, 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 620, 621, 622, 623, 624, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 640, 641, 642, 643, 644, 645, 646, 647, 648, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 658, 659, 660, 661, 662, 663, 664, 665, 666, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 681, 682, 683, 684, 685, 686, 687, 688, 689, 690, 691, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 697, 698, 699, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 731, 732, 733, 734, 735, 736, 737, 738, 739, 740, 741, 742, 743, 744, 745, 746, 747, 748, 749, 750, 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 770, 771, 772, 773, 774, 775, 776, 777, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792, 793, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 808, 809, 810, 811, 812, 813, 814, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 820, 821, 822, 823, 824, 825, 826, 827, 828, 829, 830, 831, 832, 833, 834, 835, 836, 837, 838, 839, 840, 841, 842, 843, 844, 845, 846, 847, 848, 849, 850, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855, 856, 857, 858, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863, 864, 865, 866, 867, 868, 869, 870, 871, 872, 873, 874, 875, 876, 877, 878, 879, 880, 881, 882, 883, 884, 885, 886, 887, 888, 889, 890, 891, 892, 893, 894, 895, 896, 897, 898, 899, 900, 901, 902, 903, 904, 905, 906, 907, 908, 909, 910, 911, 912, 913, 914, 915, 916, 917, 918, 919, 920, 921, 922, 923, 924, 925, 926, 927, 928, 929, 930, 931, 932, 933, 934, 935, 936, 937, 938, 939, 940, 941, 942, 943, 944, 945, 946, 947, 948, 949, 950, 951, 952, 953, 954, 955, 956, 957, 958, 959, 960, 961, 962, 963, 964, 965, 966, 967, 968, 969, 970, 971, 972, 973, 974, 975, 976, 977, 978, 979, 980, 981, 982, 983, 984, 985, 986, 987, 988, 989, 990, 991, 992, 993, 994, 995, 996, 997, 998, 999, 1000.*
- Bourne, Pierre, "Xenocrate et les Origines," *Revue des Études Anciennes* 50 (1948): 215-17.
- , "Les origines de la mythologie grecque chez Platon," in *Platon d'Alexandrie: Lyon, 1-15 septembre 1966, Actes du colloque*, Paris 1967, 166-168.
- Brunet, F., "Proclus et l'Éthique," *Revue de Théologie et de Philosophie* 26 (1976): 12-24.
- Burkert, Walter, *Welt und Wissenschaft — Studien zu Pythagoras, Platon, Aristoteles und Platon* = *Erlanger Beiträge zur Sprach- und Kunstwissenschaft*, 10, Sittenberg 1962.
- , trans., *World and Science in Ancient Pythagoreanism*, Cambridge, Mass. 1972.

- Conrart, Paul, ed., *Hermetas*. In *Platonis Phaedrum scholia ad fidem codicum Parisini 1810 deinde collatae fide et apparatus criticus constructa* Paul Conrart, *Novae huius libri impressione induent verborum epigrammatarum adhibet* Iohannis Zantzei, Hildesheim New York, 1971.
- Detwe, Werner, "Der Demargische Porphyrios und Iamblich," in: *Die Philosophie des Neuplatonismus* (ed. C. J. Zantzei) = *Wege der Forschung*, 436. Darmstadt 1977, 256-78.
- , *Untersuchungen zur mittelpatonischen und neuplatonischen Seelenlehre*, Akademie der Wissenschaften und der Literatur, Mainz, Abhandlungen der Geistes- und Sozialwissenschaftlichen Klasse, Einzelveröffentlichung 3, Wiesbaden 1983.
- , Review of C. J. Zantzei, 1983, *Ergebnisse* 39 (1987), 409.
- Hall, John M., *Iamblich's *Enchiridion* in Platonic dialogue: commentaries on fragments*, ed. with trans. and commentary by J. M. Hall, *Philosophia Antiqua*, 23, Leiden 1973.
- Hoddy, Eric Robert, *Proclus: His Elements of Theology*, a revised text with trans., introduction and commentary by E. R. Hall, 2nd ed. with additions and corrections, Oxford 1963, 1sted. 1953.
- Korn, Heinrich, "Der Platoniker Eudoxos von Alexandria," *Hermetas* 79 (1944), 25-30.
- , Porphyrios' "Symmetische Zetemata" ihre Stellung in System und Geschichte des Neuplatonismus nebst einem Kommentar zu den Zetemeten, Zetemata Her., 20, München 1959.
- Heine, Hermann and M. Baltes, eds., *Der Platonismus in der Antike*, Grundlagen System-Entwicklung, 4, Die philosophische Lehre des Platonismus: einige grundlegende Axiome, platonische Physik im antiken Verständnis, 4, Bausteine 1-11 + 23, Text, Übersetzung, Kommentar/Herrich Heine, Maribus Baltes, Stuttgart-Bad Cannstatt 1996.
- , *Der Platonismus in der Antike*, Grundlagen System-Entwicklung, 5, Die philosophische Lehre des Platonismus: platonische Physik im antiken Verständnis, 2, Bausteine 1-25 + 30, Text, Übersetzung, Kommentar/Herrich Heine, Maribus Baltes, Stuttgart-Bad Cannstatt 1998.
- Lyand, Henri, "L'œuvre de Platon d'Athènes et les origines du neoplatonisme alexandrin," *L'Antiquité Classique*, 29 (1959), 391-410.
- Lyand, J. L., *Iamblichus and the Theory of the Vehicles of the Soul*, *American Classical Studies*, 14, Chicago 1985.
- Lezupere, A. J., *La reconstitution d'Hermetas Ieronogre*, I: *L'Astrologie et les sciences occultes*, Paris 1944, II: *Le dieu cosmique*, Paris 1949, III: *Les dieux, de l'âme*, Paris 1953, IV: *Le dieu micro et la gloire*, Paris 1954.
- , *Proclus, Commentaire sur le Timée* (Bibliothèque des Textes philosophiques), Paris Vol. I, 1966; II, 1967; III, with assistance from Ch. Mugler, 1967, IV, 1968; V, 1968.
- , "L'ordre de lecture des dialogues de Platon aux V-VI siècles," *Museon Helvétique* 26 (1969), 281-96, reprinted in *Études de philosophie grecque*, Paris 1971, 335-60.
- , *Proclus, Commentaire sur la République* (Bibliothèque des Textes philosophiques), 3 vols., Paris 1970.

- Coudner, Otto, *Die Seelenlehre des chaldäischen Orakel* (= Beiträge zur Klassischen Philologie, Band 33), Meisenheim am Glan 1971.
- Hadot, I., *Le problème du néoplatonisme alexandrin, Plotin et Simplicius*, Paris 1978.
- , "Ist die Lehre des Hierokles vom Vernunftenssinnlich beeinflusst?" in: *Kosmogonia und Logos. Festschrift für Carl Andresen*, Göttingen 1979, 258–71.
- , (= 1990a), *Simplicius, Commentaire sur les Catégories*, traduction commentée sous la direction de Théodore Hadot, Directeur de Recherche au C.N.R.S. L'École de l'Introduction, première partie, 1–9, 36, ablativisch, Traduction de Ph. Hoffmann avec la collaboration de I. et P. Hadot, Commentaire et notes à la traduction par I. Hadot et P. Hadot des appendices de P. Hadot et J. P. Maffei = *Philosophia Antiqua*, 50, Leiden New York København Köln 1990.
- , (= 1990b), "L'ensoufflement comme principe d'ordre dans le système ontologique d'Hierokles," *Revue des Études Anciennes* 101: 1990: 241–62.
- , "The Role of the Commentaries on Aristotle in the Teaching of Philosophy according to the Prefaces of the Neoplatonic Commentaries on the Categories," in: *Aristotle in the Later Tradition*, ed. H. J. Blumenthal and H. Robinson = *Oxford Studies in Ancient Philosophy, Supplementary Volume 1991*, Oxford 1991, 175–89.
- , "À propos de la place ontologique du docteur dans le système philosophique d'Hierokles le néoplatonicien," *Revue des Études Anciennes* 1993: 440–59.
- , *Simplicius, Commentaire sur le Manuel d'Aristotele. Introduction et édition critique par Théodore Hadot* = *Philosophia antiqua*, 50, Leiden New York Köln 1996.
- , "Le commentaire philosophique continu dans l'Antiquité," *Antiquité Tardive* 5 1997: 169–96.
- , "Hierokles d'Alexandrie," *DBP* 3, 62000: 992–94.
- , (= 2001a), *Simplicius, Commentaire sur le "Manuel" d'Aristotele*, 1, Chapitres I–XXIX, texte établi et traduit par Théodore Hadot = *Collection des universités de France. Série grecque*, 411, Paris 2001.
- , (= 2001b), "Les aspects sociaux et institutionnels des sciences et de la médecine dans l'Antiquité tardive," *Antiquité Tardive* 6 1998: 223–40, Italian translation in *Storia della Scienza*, vol. 1: *La Scienza Antica*, 2001, 999–1014.
- , "Die Stellung des Neoplatonikers Simplicius zum Verhältnis der Philosophie zur Religion und Theologie," in: *Metaphysik und Religion, zur Signatur des spätantiken Denkens*, ed. J. Kobusch & M. Erler, München Leipzig 2002, 325–42.
- , "Simplicius or Diogenes? On the author of the commentary on Aristotle's *De anima* (A-M) = *A methodological study*, *Monist* 95, 2 (2002): pp. 189–199.
- Hadot, Pierre, *Plotin et Victorinus*, 2 vols., Paris 1968.
- , "Fürstenspiegel," *Reflexionen für Antike und Christentum* 6 1970: 1. et. 60, 555–632.

- , "La hydre païenne," *Histoire des religions*, vol. II, Paris 1972.
- , "Porphyre et Victorinus: questions et hypothèses," *Revue Orientale* 1978, 11^{re}: 25.
- , cf. J. Henry B. 1628.
- Hager, J. P., "Die Materie und das Böse im antiken Platonismus," *Museum Helveticum* 19, 1962: 73-103.
- Häger, L., *Platonische Kosmologischer Literatur*, Uppsala 1975.
- Henry, R., *Porphyre, Philothonie*, edition and trans. by R. Henry, vol. I-VII, Paris: Collection des Universités de France 1950, 1974.
- Henry, R., and Hadot, P., *Marius Victorinus, Trinité Théologique sur la Trinité*, text by P. Henry, trans. and notes by P. Hadot, vol. I-III, Paris 1960 (Editions de Cerf).
- Herrmann, Philippe, "Dionysios," *DDP* 2, 1994: 541-551.
- Joyce, S. Brad, *Plato and Human Action in Early Stoa*, Oxford 1985.
- Kobusch, Otto, *Studien zur Philosophie des Hierokles von Alexandria: Untersuchungen zum antiken Neoplatonismus* (= *Monographien 27*), München 1979.
- Köhler, Friedrich Wilhelm, *Textgeschichte von Hierokles' Kommentar zum Parmenides der Pythagoreer*, Diss. Münster, Münster 1965.
- , ed., *Hiéroclès ou Alexandre Pythagoricien et ses commentaires*, Stuttgart-Leipzig 1974.
- Lind, N. J., ed., *Thomas Taylor: Proclus' commentary on the Pythagorean Theology of Aristotle*, text and trans., = *Archivum Monographis*, 10-11, Belling 1984.
- Lowe, E. R., *Early Christian Mysticism, Mysticism, magic, and Platonism*, 2nd edition, new edition by M. Larchet, with a contribution by P. Hadot, Paris 1978.
- Merlan, Ph., "Zwei Untersuchungen zu Alexander von Aphrodisias," *Philosophica* 11, 1989, pp. 89-121.
- O'Malley, Dominic J., *Pythagoras and the Mathematics and Philosophy in Late Antiquity*, Oxford 1989.
- Papin, Jean, *Théologie antique et théologie chrétienne*, Paris 1964.
- Pires, Alberto, "Les textes antiques des platoniciens et le courant 'porphyrien' dans le néoplatonisme," in *Le néoplatonisme*, Revue de la Philosophie 1969, Paris 1971, 103-135.
- Prechter, Karl, "Hierokles IX," *Kl. Sk.* 1915: 147-157.
- Robinson, E. L., "The origin of Greek anthropology," *Classical Philology* 16 (1921).
- Saffrey, H. D., and E. G. Westerink, *Proclus, Théologie platonicienne*, text established and translated by H. D. S. and E. G. W., a collection des Universités de France, 1968, Paris 1968-1969.
- Schwabhammer, Johann, *Epistola neoplatonica in commenta*, hrsg. von J. S. Schwabhammer, Leipzig 1798-1800. Reprinted Hildesheim, New York 1977.
- Schwyzler, H. R., "Die Überlieferung des Proklos' Orogenes," in *Proclus et son influence*, Actes du colloque de Neuchâtel, 1985, ed. G. Boss and G. Sel, with an introduction by J. H. Dronier, Zürich 1987.

- Segonds, Alain, "Amorale Gnostique," *DPH* 11 (Paris 1989, 1994), 82-87.
- Steel, Carlos C., *The Christian Gnostics: A Study in the Social History of Neoplatonism in the Fourth Century*, *Ugmaism and Paganism*—Verhandlungen von der Koninklijke Akademie van Wetenschappen. Letteren en Schone Kunst van België. Kl. Litr., 40, n° 98, Brussels 1978.
- Tarantini, Daniela, *Platon e la Atonia. Platon, l'Ammonia, le Poros, l'agosto, l'altro dattilo, fonte, tradito, die, commento*—Symbolon, 80, Catania-Roma 1989.
- Tardieu, Michel, "Recherches sur la formation de l'Apocalypse de Zoroastre et les sources de Marsus Victorinus," *Revue Orientaliste* 8 (1994), 114.
- , cf. Lewy, Hans.
- Theiler, Willy, *Porphyrios und Augustin*, Halle 1913. Reprinted in *Veröffentlichungen zum Neoplatonismus*, Berlin 1966.
- , "Ammonius, der Lehrer der Origenes", in *Veröffentlichungen zum Neoplatonismus*, Berlin 1966, p. 1-45.
- Freeman, G. Lind, *The Metaphysics in the Christian and the Neoplatonism of the Philosophy of the Christian*, Paris 1964.
- Überweg, Paul, *Grundriss der Geschichte der Philosophie des Altertums*, Berlin 1920, 4. Aufl., 1936.
- Van Lier, G. J., *La théologie de Porphyre et la philosophie de Porphyre*, Leuven Supplément, 9, 1959, 1969.
- Van Wouden, J. M. C., *Calixtus on matter*, Leiden 1968.
- Verssien, G. J., "The Metaphysics of Ammonius son of Hermias," in: *Amorale. Transmission of the ancient commentaries and their influence*, ed. R. Sorabji, London 1990, 1991, 251.
- Von Albrecht, Michael, *Ammonius, Porphyrios*, Zurich 1985.
- Waszink, J. H., "Observations on Irenaeus' description of the Gnostics," *Vigiliae Christianae* 9 (1955), 126-47.
- , "Bemerkungen zum Einfluss des Platonismus im frühen Christentum," *VC* 19 (1965), 179-82.
- Wolfson, H. A., *Philosophy of religion in Judaism, Christianity, and Islam*, Cambridge, Mass. 1962.
- Zamboni, Marco, *Platonisme et christianisme platonisme: Histoire des doctrines de l'Antiquité chrétienne*, 2^e, Paris 2002.
- Zintzen, U. et al. Ammonius, Paul.
- , ed., *Ammonius von Isidorus*, Hildesheim 1967.
- , ed., cf. Deuss, Werner.
- Zum Brunn, F., *Le dialogue de l'Étre et du non-Étre*, Saint-Augustin, Paris 1969.



Indexes

a. Index of names and notions

A

- Academy, Academics 12-14, 80, 74
act
 vs. potentiality 73, 76
Adrastus 198 n. 370
Aeneas of Gaza 3-4
Aeschines 2
Aetius 74, 76 n. 286, 77, 78 n. 282
Aglaophamus 70
Albrecht, M. von 69 n. 242
Almanus 22 n. 76, 97 n. 143, 108
Alexander of Aphrodisias 8, 101,
 108
Alexandria, 1, 2, 3, 4, 10, 81, 124
 school of 99, 124
Al Farabi 29 n. 104
Amant, D. 100
Amelius 12
Anthonius Saxo 6, 8, 7, 10, 11,
 11-14
Anzels
 see necessity
Anthrax 74
Angelo 51 n. 136
Anonymous of Photius 78 n. 277, 77
Antschus of Ascalon 12-14,
 107-108 n. 373
Apelle 98 n. 137
Apollonius of Tyana 3
Aristo-Plato's father 7
Arviotle 2, 6, 7, 10, 11, 13 & n. 42,
 48, 71, 67, 90, 108, 113, 124
 Pseudo-Aristotle 25, 74, 114 n. 196
anthropology
 see number, theology of
Atheni 51 & n. 111, 78-79 &
 n. 263, 94

- Athens, Arhistan x, 13 n. 43, 84,
 124
 school of 99, 123, 124
attractio 58 n. 140
Atheni 13 n. 42, 16 & n. 52, 19-20,
 22 n. 76, 77, 24 & n. 84, 25 n.
 87, 26 n. 89, 108
Augustine 14, 25, 52
 on soul's return to god 52
 on intelligibility of soul's nature
 52, 53, 58
Aupolat, N. 61, 64, 67, 69, 72,
 75, 81, 86, 88, 90, 98

B

- Bernard, H. 41 n. 156, 42 & n. 164
Beug x 38
 absolute 87, 88
 distinguished according to their
 nature 50
 number 52-54
 primarily expository 27
 rational 31
Becker, R. 12
birds
 material or flesh-like mortal, ad-
 ventitious 38 & n. 132, 37-38,
 40-41
 luminous and immaterial congeni-
 tal 36, 37 & n. 133, 38-39 &
 n. 146, 40-41, 48
 luminous and pneumatic 41 &
 n. 156, 47-48 & n. 160, 83
Boetius 14, 100
Boetius 111 n. 388, 117 n. 407
Bonazzi, P. 103-104
Barker, W. 82

Explanans

as *explanans* 106

E

E-phases 55 n. 123, 74-75, 83, 107,
110, 114 n. 395

E-silp 70

E-silp 70 32

cause, *explanation* 16, 17 & n. 53,
23, 24, 27, 32 n. 114, 33, 62, 114
n. 333E-halting Oracles 7, 8 & n. 27, 9
& n. 29, 11, 48 & n. 33, 37
n. 135, 41 n. 159, 38, 39, 108,
113, 116 n. 408

E-phases 55

E-phase 104 & n. 964, 110, 114, 115
n. 393

E-phase 71

E-phase 71

E-phase 71 10, 115, 117
n. 407, 117, 121, 123

E-phase 71 10, 115, 117

E-phase 71 10, 115, 117
n. 407, 117, 121, 123

E-phase 71 10, 115, 117

E-phase 71 10, 115, 117
n. 407, 117, 121, 123

E-phase 71 10, 115, 117

E-phase 71 10, 115, 117

E-phase 71 10, 115, 117

E-phase 71 10, 115, 117
n. 407, 117, 121, 123E-phase 71 10, 115, 117
n. 407, 117, 121, 123

E-phase 71 10, 115, 117

E-phase 71 10, 115, 117

F

F-phase 10, 11, 12, 13, 40 & n. 151,
80, 31-32 n. 150, 33-34 n. 154,
48 n. 236, 103, 115 & n. 364,
117 n. 406, 124, 125

F-phase 70

F-phase 51-54, 120

F-phase 55, 59, 60, 64-65, 71, 74, 75,
79, 84, 90

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117
n. 407, 117, 121, 123

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117
n. 407, 117, 121, 123F-phase 55 10, 115, 117
n. 407, 117, 121, 123

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

F-phase 55 10, 115, 117

- harmony, harmonies 73
 hebdomad 65–66, 66, —, 68–82
 and the soul 85
 as Arithmeticon 74–79 & n. 283
 as causal 84
 as motherless and original 65,
 78–79, 84, 85 n. 316
 as providence 83
 metaleptically 85
 Hegel 108
 Hecatombe 15 n. 30, 89, 101, 103,
 104 & n. 363, 106 n. 170, 108,
 109 n. 114, 122, 123
 as trope with 114
 as trope of 17–18
 is part of the M 106 & n. 372,
 107
 as separate aspects of causes 115
 as part of providence 110, 112
 as providence as to matters 104
 n. 364, 111, 112, 113, 116
 as subordinate to providence 101,
 110, 123–124
 in World Soul 107, 113 n. 383
 corrects and completes after 104 &
 n. 363
 as souls 113 & n. 313
 evolution of 107
 triplicate of 105, 106 n. 371
 identified with DIO 105, 107
 Heracles
 sacrifices
 Heraclitus
 Hermaproditus 10, 15, 38–39, 71, 76,
 n. 277, 117 n. 406
 on soul vehicles 41–42 & n. 164
 Hermogenes 23 n. 57
 Heros 13 n. 116, 36 n. 128, 38 &
 n. 343
 Hesiod 11
 Hippias
 see Hippias
 Hierocles
 accepts doctrine of harmony of
 Plato and Aristotle 8, 11
 accepts immortality of soul's vehicle
 51–52 n. 190
 addresses beginning philosophy stu-
 dents 62, 96 & n. 138, 100
 and surrounding Neoplatonism 5,
 11, 62, 63, 83 & n. 330
 as between Iamblichus and Proclus
 36–48, 73, 93 n. 333, 95, 101
 courage of, 2
 doctrines of, 15 n.
 explains Plato's *Gorgias*, 1–2
 his classification of souls 34
 lives at, 10
 mentions as principle higher than
 the Demiurge 62, 96
 on development of Platonic philos-
 ophy 31
 on matter 24
 on immortality of material soul
 51–52 n. 190
 on providence, 3
 on the Demiurge 83 n., 95–96
 persecuted by 4 tyrants, 2–3
 works of, 3
 Hierocles the pagan under Dioscorus
 34
 Hierocles the author of marvelous
 stories 4
 Hippodamus 76 n. 277, 77, 78 n. 282
 Homer 5, 2, 7, 9, 11, 38 & n. 203,
 104
 I
 Iamblichus 5, 7, 9, 9 n. 28, 10, 11 &
 n. 33, 14, 18–19, 22 n. 76–78,
 28, 32 & n. 114, 33, 34, 37 n.
 133, 42, 44 n. 170, 45–47, 49,
 50, 51 & n. 190, 57, 58, 59, 61,
 63, 67, 69, 71, 73, 74–75, 78 n.
 282, 83, 86, 91, 93 n. 329, 95,
 100, 108, 111, 123
 his influence on Hierocles 83 n. 330
 his influence on Plotinus 12, 66, 124
 on immortality of luminous vehicle
 51

immortality of the soul's essence
 powers 31-32, 36

in the *Deiurge* 36

on the soul 34, 39, 107 n, 173

lamblike 11-12

Idea Numbers 66, 71

image 33, 37

imagination 46

material 48

Intellect/Intelligence *Noûs* 36 n.

71, 27, 28 n, 104, 35 n, 123, 40,

46, 33, 37 & n, 198, 39, 66, 82

n, 289, 83, 100, 102

as supreme 1 and n 3, 87

Intellectual 24-25 n, 84, 27 &

n, 94, 28 & n, 100, 28 n, 102,

28, 33, 61, 102, 103, 114 &

n, 196

doctrine of 8, 13 n, 50

in *Caladus* 83

level of n 2

philosophical 48

political 48-49

soul's participation in 44, 45, 62

teleic 48-49

theoretical 48-49

Intelligible Living Being 84-85

Iudarus 3

J

Jews, Judas 27, 29, 31-32 n, 113,
 81

Johannes Evdus 24, 7 n n, 277, 85
 n, 117

judgment *kratos*, judges 114, 119

and *Hermeneus* 118-119

justice 118 n, 113

of soul 121

Jupiter 38 n, 203

justice *Dike* n, 38 n, 201, 101, 103,

104 & n, 363, 104 n, 368, 113

n, 393, 117, 118, 121, 124

as aspect of providence 115-114

as encasine goddess 106

as World Soul 108

distinguished from *Hermeneus*

113 n, 194

divine *noûs* 104 & n, 138

Justin 82

K

Kohler, L. W. 89

L

Lachry 119-120

law *nomos* 37, 38 n, 203

as hypothetical 114-115

and 113 n, 398

divine 103

eternal 106 & n, 170

legal *nomos* n, 372, 113 n, 383,

114

Hermeneus 114 & n, 196

of justice 114, 119

Laws, 11, 108

Liberius 70

de

personal details of 122-123

formation & n, 12, 30, 119, 120

n, 412, 120-121 n, 423

law 60, 60, 63, 80

Livy, 8, 96

Longinus 11 n, 43

M

Macrobios 74, 77, 78 n, 202, 78, 79

& n, 283, 83 n, 294, 83 n, 129

Marius 1

mathematics 48 n, 100, 73

as participation 31 n, 160, 47

matter 3, 13 n, 30, 16 & n, 32,

18-21, 24 & n, 33, 64, 70, 77,

35, 63, 124

among Librians 24-25

as ideal 18 n, 63

as engendered 18-21, 61-62

as emanation in the *Deiurge* 21

as substrate 21-22

- [illegible]

- Olympiodorus of Thbes 4 n. 21
 Olympos as the Neoplatonist 141
 n. 583, 117 n. 406
 Origen, the Pagan 17–18, 19, 21, 33, 34,
 39, 61, 63, 72, 78–79 & n. 253,
 80, 83, 85, 87, 100
 as *off.* as *pagan* being 29 n. 108
 as *Apollon* 93 n. 337
 as *first principle* 87–88
 as *not existent* 87
 as *not being above being* 23
 beyond the intellect 8
 not mentioned by *Philo* 62
 transcended by *Plotinus* 64
 opportunity 4 *prope* 104 & n. 184,
 111
 Origen, the Pagan 7, 10 & n. 33, 41
 n. 33, 63, 80–88, 91
 Ouphens, *Ouphens* 7, 9, 11, 57,
 88, 89, 91, 103 & n. 118, 104 &
 n. 168, 106 n. 170
 P
 Pagan 107 n. 173
 pagan as 30, 31
 perfection 89, 75, 89
 Peripatetics 124 n. 418
 Philo 23, 38, 39, 48, 49, 50 n. 277,
 78–79 & n. 283, 80 & n. 285,
 81, 90, 92, 95, 102 n. 334, 100,
 111 n. 193
 Philo 90, 95 n. 337
 Philoponus 17 n. 83
 philosophy
 parts of 46–48
 study of 62
 Plotinus 3, 2, 2, 3, 6, 8, 12, 13, 16,
 26, 28 n. 190, 46, 47, 61, 62, 66,
 101, 109, 117 n. 407, 118
 plane *epiphan* 41 n. 139
 Platon 1, 2, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 18,
 16 & n. 32, 19 & n. 63, 22–23,
 29, 40, 15 & n. 125, 36 n. 128,
 38, 41 n. 139, 42, 44, 53, 55–56,
 n. 194, 57, 59, 62, 70–71, 83, 84,
 85, 87, 89 n. 346, 101, 103, 104,
 105, 106 n. 370, 107 n. 374,
 108, 113, 111 n. 385, 113 n.
 384, 119 & n. 402, 117 n. 406,
 118 n. 411, 129, 120, 124
 Plotinus 7, 8 n. 28, 10, 11 n. 33, 12,
 13 & n. 42, 14, 17–18 & n. 33,
 27, 32 n. 114, 33, 32, 34, 39,
 87, 90 n. 129, 101, 102, 111, 125
 on *degrees of being* 34
 on *simplex* 34
 Plotinus 1, 3, 9 n. 1, 7, 8, 9 n. 30,
 10, 11 n. 33, 32, 14, 31 & n.
 193, 88, 89, 90, 124
 on *degrees of ontological soul*
 39, 33 & n. 190
 on the *Dei* 34
 Plotinus 1, 3, 9 n. 30, 20 &
 n. 30, 21 n. 30, 24, 25 n. 37
 P. Plotinus 104 n. 361, 107, 111
 & n. 385, 11 n. 393, 114
 n. 193, 118
 P. 39 n. 210
 on *the* 43 n. 136, 139, 47
 on *the* 46, 80
 P. 39 n. 210, 39, 90, 28, 181, 11
 n. 33, 12, 13 & n. 43, 14, 37 &
 n. 33, 22 n. 76, 78, 23, 24 &
 n. 84, 27 n. 94, 28, 29 n. 104, 34,
 44 n. 179, 45 & n. 173, 49, 52,
 54, 74, 83, 114 & n. 390, 117
 n. 407, 122 & n. 417, 124
 on the *Academus* 12
 on the *Peripatetics* 18
 as *word* for *Academus* 34
 on *being* and *not-being* 22–23 &
 n. 33
 on the *Dei* 28 n. 104
 on *matter* 17–18 & n. 33, 20 &
 n. 67, 21–22
 on *simplex* 34
 on *being* and the *peripatetic* soul 3
 P. 39 n. 210
 personality 7–78
 Praetor 8, 5, 11–12, 17, 25, 27,
 28, 39, 140, 123

principles, doctrine of 17

Priscian 13 n. 43, 50

Priscian 12

Proclus, 1, 3, 4, 5, 8, 9, 10, 11,

12, 14, 15 n. 49, 18 n. 52, 17 n.

53, 20, 21 n. 74-74, 22 n. 77,

24-25 n. 84, 26 n. 81, 28, 28,

31, 32, 34, 35, 38, 39, 40, 41 &

n. 180, 42 & n. 164-44-45, 47,

58, 59, 61, 62, 68, 70, 72, 73,

78, 80, 81, 84, 85, 86, 87, 89,

96, 98, 100, 102, 103, 104, 109,

112, 113 n. 393-394,

115-116, 117 n. 406, 118, 120,

121, 122, 123, 124, 125

on *Isis and Hieronymus* 106

on the *Homologues*

on matter 30 n. 82

Proclus 71

providence, *opopoeia* 5, 8, 7, 8, 11,

12 n. 88, 89, 101, 104, 105 n. 369,

115, 116 n. 402, 121, 123, 124

and *Metempsychosis* 130-31

as intellect 102, 103, 114 & n. 193

as prior to the intellect 102

as trifold 113 & n. 194

as two-fold 111

and will 29

correspondence, *anagoge* 111

n. 398, 112 n. 399

corrective 104, 111

distributes and preserves goods

104, 111

evolution of 103 n.

Psellos 43 n. 339

punishment 116, 117, 118, 121

purification

of the soul 38, 40, 41, 47-48, 62, 119

of the luminous body 47-49, 62

pyramid 68, 85, 90 n. 285, 91

Pythagoras, Pythagoreans 3, 11, 18

& n. 39, 19 n. 85, 30 n. 108, 57

n. 133, 38, 76 n. 146, 38, 59,

84-75, 78-78, 81, 82, 87-88, 98

on number 73-78, 80

on the gods 79-79

Pseudo-Pythagorean texts 72

Q

quodam

as sign of infinites --

R

Robinson, F. J., 95 n. 337

S

Sallust, H. 10, 12, 59 n. 234, 124

Sallustian 141 n. 388

Schweighäuser, J., 43 n. 106

secondary

see in 38th ed.

Sextus Empiricus 74, 76 n. 277, 77

Simplicius 2 n. 9, 18 & n. 59, 12,

44 n. 186, 30, 76 n. 277, 99,

104 & n. 364, 112 n. 189, 114,

117 n. 408-407, 122-123,

125

in theology 5

on natural morality 50

Socrates 41, 42 n. 115, 57

soul 41 n. 159, 60, 66, 68, 80

Sordani, 175

soul 5, 11

and soul 524

and movement 26 & n. 83

as co-substantial with the intellect

45 & n. 174

death of 51, 55

degrees or classes of 52 n. 114, 33

n. 115, 34, 41, 43-47

descent through the spheres 41

n. 156

desire of 5, 49

duty of 118

emotions 53, 43

essence of 34 & n. 122

human 53, 39, 43, 46, 112

hypercosmic 28 n. 190, 34

hypostasis of 27, 54, 100, 108

immortality of 6, 55-56 n. 190

intermediary 45 & n. 172

irrational 35 & n. 123, 36 n. 128,

V

vehicle

see body

verine, *v* 2 & n, 10; 4th n, 433, 47,
48, 51, 52, 56, 60, 116 n, 402,
419, 422

variance, 30 n, 183, 41 n, 160

thoughts, 11 41-42 n, 160

W

wickedness

see evil

will being, 12, 54 & n, 193

will, *Grundriss*, 29, 63, 114, 118
n, 122

Wu, *X*, 110 & n, 351, 315 & n, 399
11th, 121, 124

Wolff, *Grundriss*, 99 n, 340, 100

Worship, 1-12, 59 n, 214, 424

wisdom, 31, 51-52 n, 113, 32 n, 114
creative, 30-31

world

eternity of, 47 n, 53

X

Xenocrates, 108

Xenophon, 37

Z

Zen, 58 & n, 204

Zeus, 58 & n, 204, 62, 78-79 n, 281,
79, 83, 94, 96, 103 & n, 338,
104 n, 168, 108, 114 n, 195

distinction between various, *Z*'s 58
n, 209, 59

never higher than level of intellect 96

Zinzendorf, 99 n, 30

Zoroastrian, 1-54

b. Index of texts cited

ALNEAS OF GAZA

Theophrastus et alomiar

- | | |
|--------------|-------|
| p. 2, 20 | n. 18 |
| p. 3, 4-5 | n. 19 |
| p. 18, 1141. | n. 17 |
| p. 45, 47 | n. 36 |

ALPHIN

Phora

- | | |
|--|-------------|
| I, 1, 8 = <i>Doxographi Graeci</i> , p. 20 | |
| (Diels) | n. 282 |
| I, 1, 6 = <i>Doxographi Graeci</i> , p. 281. | |
| 115 ff. Diels | n. 261, 277 |
| I, 1, 8 = <i>Doxographi Graeci</i> , p. 282 | |
| (Diels) | n. 279 |

ALCINOUS

Didascalicus (Whitaker)

- | | |
|---------------------------|--------|
| 19, (164, 40-165, 4 p. 23 | n. 376 |
| 14, (169, 32-151, p. 32 | n. 76 |
| 26, (179, 9), p. 81 | n. 343 |

ALEXANDER OF APHRODISIAS

De lapo (Hoffet)

- | | |
|----------------------------|--------|
| in general, p. 8 | |
| 6, (169, 28-170, 9), p. 84 | n. 380 |

ANATOLOS

On the first ten numbers (Hesberg)

- | | |
|-------|--------|
| p. 19 | n. 262 |
|-------|--------|

ANONYMUS THRIENENSIS

in general, p. 11; n. 38

ANONYMUS VITAI

Pythagororum

in *Photus*, *Libri*, cod. 249 (Henry)
43932, 8 n. 277, 282

ARISTOTILE

De partibus animalium

- | | |
|------------|--------|
| 439520, 25 | n. 409 |
|------------|--------|

ATROCIS

in *Lucibus*, *Preparationes cosmologicae*

Atro

- | | |
|-------------------------------|--------|
| XI, 1, 2, vol. II, p. 18, 11 | n. 42 |
| XV, 6, 12, vol. II, p. 462, 8 | n. 49 |
| XV, 12, 1-4, p. 373, 7 ff. | n. 373 |

AUGUSTINI

Consequenti

- | | |
|----------------------------|-------|
| VII, 1, <i>consequenti</i> | n. 83 |
|----------------------------|-------|

Contra Secundum

- | | |
|----|-------|
| 13 | p. 52 |
|----|-------|

De immortalitate animae

- | | |
|---------|-------|
| VII, 12 | p. 54 |
|---------|-------|

De musica

- | | |
|------------|--------|
| XI, 11, 13 | p. 51 |
| XI, 13, 40 | p. 511 |

ALFUSCETUS

Notae Arithmeticae

- | | |
|---------------|--------|
| VII (VI), 1-2 | n. 184 |
|---------------|--------|

BOLTHIUS

Constitutiones philosophiae

- | | |
|-------------------------------|--------|
| IV, <i>propositio</i> , 8 | n. 390 |
| IV, <i>propositio</i> , 14 | n. 385 |
| IV, <i>propositio</i> , 14-15 | n. 407 |

CALCIORUS

In *Triclinum* Westrunk

- cap. 35, p. 84, 5-11 n. 264, 270
 cap. 36, p. 85, 1-18 n. 263
 cap. 37, p. 88, 12 ff. n. 263
 cap. 143, p. 182, 29 ff. n. 383
 cap. 144, p. 183, 6 n. 382
 cap. 144-145, p. 182, 3-183, 8
 n. 371, 374
 cap. 150, p. 186, 13-22 n. 399
 cap. 176, p. 204, 1 ff. n. 294
 cap. 176, p. 204, 9 ff. n. 334, 393
 cap. 177, p. 206, 1-2 n. 396
 cap. 180, p. 208, 14-15 n. 396
 cap. 188, p. 212, 24 ff. n. 294
 cap. 188, p. 213, 1 n. 396
 cap. 189, p. 213, 3 n. 396
 cap. 209, p. 234 n. 60
 cap. 276, p. 281, 8 ff. n. 115
 cap. 298-299, p. 297, 7-302, 20
 n. 61, 69

CHAMDEAN CORMIDES des Places

- in general, p. V, 7; p. 8 with n. 27,
 p. 9 with n. 29 and 30, p. 13, p. 18
 with n. 83, n. 186, n. 405
 tr. 104 n. 139
 tr. 120 n. 133

CHRYSIPPUS

- in *Antrochologia*, *Notae Antro-*
chologicae I and 2 n. 381
 in *Antrochologia*, *Notae Antro-*
chologicae III, 41 n. 381

CICERO

- Academica* Libani
 I, 4, 28 n. 374
De re publica
 XVIII, 41 n. 381
De finibus bonorum et malorum
 II, 15, 40 n. 388

CHRISTIAN ANIMOSITY

SCHEIDT ARNOLD

- n. 43

DAMASCUS

Vita Isidori

References are to the editions of

- Zintzen (= Z) and Arhanassadi
 (= Ath.)
 56, p. 62 Z = tr. 39 Ath. n. 9
 84, p. 80 Z = tr. 45 A Ath. n. 6
 64, p. 94, 10-11 Z = tr. 51 A Ath. n. 4
 106, p. 83, 5-11 Z = tr. 45 B Ath. n. 10, 13
 106, p. 83, 11-15 Z = tr. 45 B Ath. n. 13
 188, p. 258 Z = tr. 126 A Ath. n. 363, 394
 In *Philosophum* 4 combes Westrunk
 204, vol. II, p. 27, 48-50 n. 236
 In *Phaedrum* Westrunk
 I, 172, p. 103 n. 28
 I, 177, p. 107 ff. n. 147, 190
 I, 239, p. 143 n. 133
 I, 351, p. 251 n. 133

DIOXOGRAPHE GRATUL-Dario

- p. 20 n. 282
 p. 536 n. 268, 277, 282
 p. 281, 13 ff. n. 261
 p. 281-282 n. 277
 p. 282 n. 282

EUSEBIUS

Praeparatio evangelica (Mansi)

- XI, 4, 2, vol. II, p. 6, 11 n. 42
 XI, 28, 4-5, vol. II, p. 64 n. 394
 XV, n. 12, vol. II, p. 362, 7 n. 89
 XV, 12, 1-4, p. 375, 7 ff. n. 373

EUSEBIUS

In *Philosophum* Phaedrum Scholia

- Versiones
 p. 45, 11 n. 40
 p. 73, 27-74, 9 n. 160
 p. 90, 10-91, 6 n. 236, 277
 p. 102, 19 ff. n. 123
 p. 110, 7 n. 12, 119
 p. 111, 27 ff. n. 123
 p. 122, 10 ff. n. 144

- p. 124, 9-14
p. 130, 25 ff.
p. 141, 15-17
p. 146, 17
p. 146, 25 ff.
p. 142, 10
p. 160, 15
p. 162, 9
p. 170, 14-14
p. 170, 14
p. 192, 28-193, 29
- n. 162
n. 139
n. 464
n. 209
n. 210
n. 209
n. 337
n. 337
n. 368
n. 337
n. 144
- XXXV, p. 110, 22
XXXVI, p. 110, 22-111, 2
XXXI, p. 110, 22-111, 16
n. 136; 142, 158
XXXVI, p. 111, 11-13
XXXI, p. 112, 13-1
XXXI, p. 112, 5-17
XXXI, p. 113, 3-4
XXXI, p. 113, 8-11
XXXI, p. 113, 9-13
XXXI, p. 116, 20-117, 30
n. 29; 176; 179
XXXVI, p. 116, 21 ff.
XXXI, p. 111, 8
XXXI, p. 117, 20-118, 21
XXXII, p. 120, 27
XXXII, p. 120, 27 ff.
XXXII, p. 121, 19-122, 3
XXXII, p. 121, 19
XXXII, p. 122
n. 169
n. 133
n. 181
n. 146
n. 170
n. 343
n. 223
n. 349
- De providentia*
in Photius, *Library of Marc VII*
Henri
References are to the Bekker pages,
reproduced in Henry's edition
Codes 213-220: III Henry
p. 171b22
p. 171b33 ff.
p. 172a22 ff.
p. 172a30 ff.
p. 172a41-42
p. 172b3
p. 173a32 ff.
p. 173b37
n. 211
p. 6-7; n. 32;
n. 48; 96
n. 107; p. 87, n. 124
n. 197; 149
n. 356
n. 38
n. 4, p. 7
Codes 251-254: VII Henry
p. 460b22
p. 460b25-461a24
p. 460b39-41
p. 461a8
p. 461a24 ff.
p. 461b7-9
p. 461b12 ff.
p. 461b18 ff.
p. 461b19
p. 461b19 ff.
p. 461b28-31
p. 461b37
n. 51; 82; 86
n. 53
n. 51
n. 84; 86
n. 54
n. 49
n. 107; 110
n. 424
n. 107; 196; 349
n. 203; 348; 384
n. 384
n. 113; 165; 117
- INDEX OF TEXTS**
In aureum Psithagoraeorum carmen
commentarius: Koller
in general, n. 490
I, p. 8, 19-9, 14
I, p. 19, 27
I, p. 19, 2-21
I, p. 19, 26-19, 8
III, p. 17, 24-19, 27
III, p. 19, 9-27
X, p. 16, 24 ff.
X, p. 41, 12 ff.
X, p. 45, 8-9
XI, p. 41, 16
XI, p. 45, p. 25 ff.
XI, p. 45, 9
XI, p. 50, 1
XI, p. 51, 32
XI, p. 52, 26 ff.
XIII, p. 60, 10-13
XIV, p. 66, 10-13
XIV, p. 63, 18 ff.
XIV, p. 65, 25-66, 1
XX, p. 87, 16-89, 18
XX, p. 87, 17
XX, p. 87, 19-21
XX, p. 87, 19 ff.
XX, p. 87, 19-89, 14
XX, p. 88, 20-89, 14
XX, p. 89, 12 ff.
XXIV, p. 98, 24-26
XXIV, p. 100, 24 ff.
XXV, p. 105, 4 ff.
XXV, p. 106, 24-107, 23
XXV, p. 108, 12-19
n. 186
n. 290
n. 111, 124
n. 118
n. 143
n. 116
n. 410
n. 407
n. 193
n. 193
n. 398
n. 396
n. 358
n. 393
n. 126; 128
n. 406
n. 187
n. 413; 418
n. 188
pp. 83-82
n. 216; p. 85
n. 253
n. 217
n. 217
n. 218; p. 66
n. 196
n. 138
n. 182
n. 204
n. 182
n. 182

- p. 462a24 n. 126
 p. 462a26 n. 196
 p. 462a29ff. p. 382; 413, 418 n. 393
 p. 462b2 ff. n. 393
 p. 462b36 n. 196
 p. 462b36ff. n. 399
 p. 463a19 ff. n. 409
 p. 463a22 ff. n. 414
 p. 463a37 n. 39
 p. 463b4 n. 401
 p. 463b14 n. 476
 p. 463b17-24 n. 407
 p. 463b19ff. a. 80, 114, 183 n. 163, 183
 p. 464a16 ff. n. 411, 418
 p. 464a20 ff. n. 189
 p. 464a41 n. 190
 p. 464a19 ff. n. 390
 p. 464a20 ff. n. 403
 p. 464a40 ff. n. 428
 p. 464b30 n. 393
 p. 464b30 ff. n. 403
 p. 464b36 ff. n. 390
 p. 464b40 ff. n. 420
 p. 464b40 ff. n. 424
- HIPPOCRATES**
Refractio sanguinis crassioris
 I, 2, 8-11, *De humoribus*, p. 536-540
 (164) n. 268
 I, 2, 8-11, *De humoribus*, p. 536-540
 (164) n. 277
- PLINY THE ELDER**
De animalibus
 in *Stobaeus, Eclog. Wachsmuth*
 I, 49, 32, p. 363, 3 ff. n. 174
 I, 49, 32, p. 363, 27 ff. n. 123
 I, 49, 33, p. 370, 11 ff. n. 130
 I, 49, 37, p. 372, 26 n. 114; 117, 124
 I, 49, 37, p. 372, 26 ff. n. 121
 I, 49, 43, p. 386, 26 n. 130
De moribus hominum
 I, 5, 16, 11 ff., p. 47 n. 109
 I, 7, 22, 1, p. 50 n. 294
- I, 12, 14, 12, p. 62 n. 29
 II, 14, 132, 12, p. 117 n. 133
 II, 28, 168, 176, p. 179 n. 99
 VIII, 2, 261, 9, 262, 33, p. 195, 196 n. 193
 VIII, 3, 264, 14, p. 197 n. 61
 VIII, 6, 269, 1, p. 199 n. 131; 403
- In Nicomachean arithmetic**
diagonum liber (Pistelli)
 p. 11, 12, 17 n. 282
 p. 18, 18, 28 n. 282
 p. 43, 18, 16 n. 271
 p. 72, 6 ff. n. 276
 p. 81, 23, 24 n. 282
 p. 88, 17, 24 n. 263
- In Porphyry, Isagoge, Dublin 1971**
 tr. 38 n. 61
 tr. 39 n. 91, p. 99
 tr. 84 n. 133
- Euclid, *Elements***
 in *Stobaeus, Eclog. Wachsmuth*
 II, 8, 43, p. 173, 3 ff. n. 173, 403
 II, 8, 45, p. 174, 1 ff. n. 483
- Euclid, *Elements***
 in *Stobaeus, Eclog. I, 8, 19, p. 81, 8*
 W. J. Vermeir n. 373
- Pythagoreanism, v. Alhgar**
 N. S. VII, 118, 147 n. 242
- On Pythagoreanism, V. CH. M. M. M.**
 1989, Appendix I n. 257
- On the elements of Zeno**
 in *Stobaeus, Eclog. I, 8, 19, p. 81, 8*
 19 ff. cf. Dublin 1971, Appendix I
 n. 208, 214
- Theodorus, *Arithmetica***
 p. 1, 1, 12 n. 276; 282, 127
 p. 1, 1, 8 n. 133
 p. 20, 1, 9 n. 277, 322
 p. 20, 1, 12 n. 283
 p. 21, 2 n. 249, 253
 p. 26, 20 ff. n. 282
 p. 27, 12 ff. n. 285; 272
 p. 29, 10, 12 n. 28
 p. 37, 21 ff. n. 333
 p. 38, 15 n. 276
 p. 71, 3, 10 n. 284

Index of Texts Cited

p. 83, 6-9	n. 267	L. NULUS	n. 327
p. 86, 2-5	n. 268		
JOHANNES LYDUS		NO MENSUS	
<i>De mensabilibus Wundsch</i>		<i>De mensabilibus Wundsch</i>	
II, 9, p. 30, 45-4	n. 277	38, p. 109, 112	n. 389
II, 12, p. 33, 8	n. 249	38, 389, p. 110	n. 344
II, 12, p. 33, 8-34, 1	n. 337	38, 389, p. 109, 110-12	n. 374
III, 4, p. 38, 17-22	n. 266		
IV, 64, p. 115	n. 285	NUMERUS	
IV, 159, p. 173, 3-11	n. 35	<i>Erasmus de Placito</i>	
IV, 159, p. 175, 9	n. 37	tr. 17	n. 396
		tr. 24, 7-28, 67	n. 42
		tr. 28, On the Academy's derivation	
		from Plato	n. 47
		tr. 82	n. 83, 84, 89, 91, 96
JUNIAN			
<i>Apologie</i>		NUMPHODIUS	
I, 10, 1-2	n. 287	<i>In Academiæ Westrook</i>	
I, 23, 2	n. 287	4, 6-14, p. 7	n. 406
I, 49, 3	n. 287	200, 200, p. 128	n. 406
I, 81, 2	n. 287	<i>In the Academy Westrook</i>	
II, 6, 3	n. 287	grosser n. p. 10, 16	n. 406
II, 12, 4	n. 287	39, 1, p. 128, 9	n. 383
III, 13, 4	n. 287	<i>In the Academy Westrook</i>	
		9, 1-3, p. 114	n. 434
MALROTUS		10, 1-3, p. 140	n. 434
<i>Commentarii in Scythianis Scythos</i>		10, 1-3, p. 148	n. 447
Widius		10, 1-3, p. 174	n. 434
I, 5, 46, p. 17	n. 249		
I, 6, 7, p. 39, 24-27	n. 282	ORPHEUS	
I, 6, 7-9, p. 194	n. 294	<i>Orpheus</i>	p. 104
I, 6, 11, p. 20, 14-16	n. 294		
I, 6, 41, p. 25, 24-31	n. 280	ORPHEUS	
I, 6, 77, p. 12, 24	n. 266	<i>Orpheus</i>	
MARINUS		ORPHEUS	
<i>Vita Procli, Sallustis, Sordis</i>		<i>Orpheus</i>	
12, p. 141	n. 4		
13, p. 18	n. 439		
		ORPHEUS	
MARIUS FLORINUS		<i>Orpheus</i>	
<i>Adversus Ammon, Hecate, Hecate</i>			
IV, 21, 19-25	n. 284		
		ORPHEUS	
NICOMACHUS OF GERASA		<i>Orpheus</i>	
<i>Arithmetical introduction of Hecate</i>			
I, VI, 11	n. 118		

Index of Texts Cited

L. 1-6-8	n. 85	41 c	n. 367
L. 2-22	n. 88	41 d ⁷	n. 114
L. 3-31	n. 354	42 c, 4-d 2	n. 138
L. 4-45	n. 354	47 c	n. 511
L. 5-15	n. 205	48 a 1-2	n. 198; 346
Legum Allegoriae		Pseudo-Plato, Epinomis	
A 177	n. 361	982c 1-3	n. 374
PHILOPONOS		PLUTIN	
De aeternitate mundi-Rabe		Enopides, Henry Schweyzer	
p. 143, 1 p	n. 61	in general: p. 20	
p. 147, 3 B	n. 51	I, 8, 13, 18-26	p. 631,
PLATO		II, 1, 3, 20-25	n. 193
Cratylus		III, 3, 4, 41 ff	n. 487
407 b c	n. 113	III, 4 On the Demon Whirlwinds	
496 c b	n. 204	Received Vis by Plato	n. 422
First Alcibiades		III, 4, 1, 1	n. 93
131 b c	n. 406	V, 9, 5, 28	n. 396
Gorgias		VI, 1, 2, 1 B	n. 42
478d ⁶ 7	n. 184; 411	VI, 8, 1 ⁶ , 9	n. 152
Lysis		VI, 9, 9, 11-11	p. 68
IV, 710 a 2	n. 356; 368	PLUTARCH	
X, 703 d	n. 423	De animae procreatione in Timaeo	
X, 704 b 23	n. 402	1034a	n. 57; n. 46;
X, 704 c 4	n. 464		
Letter II	n. 199; 214		
Phaedo		ISORPHEUS	
107 d 5-11	n. 421	Neisteriae ad intelligibilia docentes	
Phaedon		cl. ambros	
205 c	n. 125	23, p. 14, 1-4	p. 68
206 b	n. 139	24, p. 14, 3 ff.	n. 93
208 a	p. 44; p. 46	29, p. 17-20	n. 156
250 c 8	n. 132	37, p. 42, 33-43, 8	n. 120
Polycus, Statuorum		40, p. 50, 16-51, 2	p. 69
2 ⁶ 3 b 1	n. 199	FRAGMENTS A. Smith	
Republic		Consistentium in Aristotele	
X, 617 d 6	n. 416	Philoct.	
X, 4-20 d 6 ff.	n. 417	II, 154, p. 139, 7-140, 13 Smith	
X, 620 d 8 ff.	n. 421		n. 75; 83
Timaeus		De regressu animae	
28 c 3	n. 196; 199	tr. 287-288 Smith	n. 28
29 c 6	n. 105	In Catechismo ad Gualdum	
30 a 2-6	n. 47	tr. 58, p. 43, 17 Smith	n. 67
35 a 1-8 1	n. 123	Metaphysica	
41 a 7	n. 199	tr. 242, p. 260, 23-37	n. 194

Index of Texts Cited

On the unity of the doctrine of Plato and Aristotle		prop. 184	n. 115; 125; 168
in general:	p. 18; 20	prop. 185	n. 168
1-239 Smith	p. 18	prop. 186	n. 139
On What Depends on Us		prop. 185, p. 170, 48	n. 127
tr. 268, n.	n. 427	In Platonis Theologiae libri sex	
tr. 271, 17	n. 427	(Saffrey-Westcott)	
tr. 271, 20-22 Smith	n. 376; 385	I, 8, 26 ff.	n. 244
tr. 270 Smith	n. 439	II, 4, p. 31, 9-13	n. 312
Letter to Amelior, or al-Sarastani, De		III, 5, p. 18, 23-19, 7	n. 257
serifs		III, 19, p. 87, 11-13	n. 390
vol. II, p. 157-158	n. 76	In Platonis Theologiae libri sex	
vol. II, p. 159, 12 ff.	n. 79	(Dugli)	
in Proclus, In Timaeum (Dugli)		vol. I	
I, p. 307, 1 ff.	n. 100	p. 67, 25	n. 114
I, p. 322, 1 ff.	n. 100	p. 75, 13	n. 114
I, p. 382, 50	n. 77	p. 115, 12	n. 114
I, p. 391, 4	n. 66; 84	p. 136, 29 ff.	n. 108
I, p. 393, 15	n. 94	p. 145, 3	n. 114
I, p. 396, 5	n. 94; 95; 100; 104	p. 147, 1-10	n. 156
I, p. 411, 22 ff.	n. 100	p. 151, 11-18	n. 283
in Proclus, In Timaeum (Dugli)		p. 161, 21	n. 114
Proclus		p. 166, 2-17	n. 111
p. 174	n. 100; 101	p. 168, 3 ff.	n. 111
Vita Plotini (Henry Schweizer 1964)		p. 245, 17	n. 151
Vol. 1 of the Plotini Opera		p. 253, 23	n. 32
3, 12-14, p. 1	n. 45	p. 253, 27	n. 52
14, 14-16, p. 17	n. 45	p. 283, 26 ff.	n. 64
20, 19, p. 25	n. 14	p. 286, 14 ff.	n. 84
Vita Pythagorae (des Places)		p. 305, 24 ff.	n. 114
52, p. 61	n. 268	p. 307, 1 ff.	n. 100
		p. 307, 17 ff.	n. 308
		p. 308, 18 ff.	n. 208; 214
		p. 311, 28 ff.	n. 213
		p. 311, 2	n. 208
		p. 314, 23 ff.	n. 73
		p. 314, 27 ff.	n. 213
		p. 315, 4-8	n. 204
		p. 316, 4-317, 2	n. 205
		p. 316, 32-33	n. 207
		p. 316, 36-28	n. 220
		p. 316, 29 ff.	n. 253; 255
		p. 318, 25-319, 1	n. 206
		p. 321, 19	n. 102
		p. 322, 1-41	n. 100
		p. 323, 20 ff.	n. 405
		p. 323, 25 ff.	n. 368
Elementatio theologica (Dodds)			
prop. 56	n. 74		
prop. 134	n. 153		
prop. 174	n. 92; 101; 103		

p. 324, 10	n. 307	p. 266, 25	n. 135
p. 362, 2	n. 304	p. 267, 25 ff.	n. 151
p. 371, 4	n. 306	p. 272, 31	n. 379
p. 383, 20 ff.	n. 68; 76	p. 272, 20 ff.	n. 372; 393
p. 382, 30 ff.	n. 77	p. 273, 8-12	n. 395
p. 386, 9	n. 81	p. 273, 13 ff.	n. 372
p. 396, 15 ff.	n. 74	p. 274, 14	n. 346
p. 387, 3 ff.	n. 67; 52	p. 274, 15 ff.	n. 370
p. 388, 20 ff.	n. 67; 52	p. 283, 32 ff.	n. 135
p. 390, 10 ff.	n. 81; 94	p. 297, 26 ff.	n. 152
p. 391, 4 ff.	n. 66; 84	p. 298, 2-300, 5	n. 152; 153
p. 391, 108	n. 70	p. 334, 3	n. 174
p. 393, 12 ff.	n. 84	p. 334, 4 ff.	n. 167; 173
p. 398, 10 ff.	n. 94, 98	In primis kōshō elementarum	
p. 399, 5 ff.	n. 94, 98, 104	Ihoran commentarii (Irokkō)	
p. 399, 26	n. 93	p. 22, 9-16	n. 245
p. 413, 15-18	n. 333	p. 27, 18-22	n. 283
p. 413, 20 ff.	n. 333	In Ken-pubō (mōkashū)	
p. 431, 22 ff.	n. 100	II, p. 344, 17 ff.	n. 369
p. 431, 29 ff.	n. 101	II, p. 344, 17-145, 19	n. 368
p. 432, 29-23	n. 274	II, p. 148, 3	n. 161
p. 432, 23-25	n. 299	II, p. 208, 27 ff.	n. 160
vol. II		II, p. 204, 36 ff.	n. 425
p. 53, 17	n. 278	II, p. 271, 13	n. 423
p. 83, 27	n. 231	II, p. 273, 19	n. 372
p. 98, 3	n. 283	II, p. 299, 91	n. 463
p. 101, 31-140, 22	n. 171	II, p. 336, 1-337, 27	n. 373
p. 203, 10	n. 346	II, p. 337, 28 ff.	n. 402
p. 206, 17-20	n. 283	In de xian dō (transhūyō) Bōsei	
vol. III		3, 5, 2, p. 6	n. 331
p. 197, 8-23	n. 296	3, 14, p. 27	n. 391
p. 197, 33	n. 291	16, 3 ff., p. 281	n. 191
p. 161, 20	n. 243	18, 1-22, p. 30	n. 191
p. 168, 6-22	n. 116	33, 1, p. 33	n. 381
p. 168, 17	n. 200	33, 18 ff., p. 81	n. 394, 411, 415
p. 199, 15-29	n. 128; 129	In gōshō (mō) Bōsei	
p. 208, 3 ff.	n. 213	3, 3 ff., p. 119 ff.	n. 383
p. 218, 3	n. 365	7, 1-14, p. 115	n. 383
p. 219, 8-16	n. 370	10, 12 ff., p. 116	n. 407
p. 228, 25 ff.	n. 130	13, 13, p. 120	n. 346
p. 232, 3 ff.	n. 151	13, 14 ff., p. 121	n. 361
p. 232, 20 ff.	n. 368	14, 3 ff., p. 121	n. 389
p. 232, 32	n. 357	18, 9 ff., p. 126	n. 160
p. 234, 32 ff.	n. 148	29, 1 ff., p. 129	n. 406
p. 238, 18 ff.	n. 152, 153	22, 1 ff., p. 130	n. 407; 408
p. 245, 19	n. 114	35, 1-5, p. 145	n. 429
p. 246, 19 ff.	n. 165	36, 1-13, p. 145-147	n. 430, 431

- 37.39, p. 146-149 n. 412
 48, 1-50, 14, p. 158 ff. n. 180
 55, 58, p. 164 n. 451
- PSYLLON**
 Exposition on Oracula Chaldaica, des
 Places: 113^v, p. 178 n. 159
 Hypotyposis, des Places: 27, p. 201 n. 37
- PSYUDOCARISTICUS**
 De mundo et omni
 498b10-21 n. 38
 498b10-22 n. 193
 Prohemium: 15, 3, 910b2-11, n. 280
- PSYCHROTE MONTHEINUS**
 Contra Astrologi, I, 14 n. 338
- PSYDOPLEATO**
 Epitome: 982c, 15 n. 373
- PSYDOPTELEACH**
 De Cato: 565d, e n. 196
 562c, 17-18 n. 393
 571b n. 383, 386
 573d10 n. 393
 568c n. 171, 374
 568c n. 174, 383
 569d n. 398
 570a n. 399
 572f n. 395
 573f n. 393
 574b-c n. 393
- PSYDOPSYTHAGORAS**
 Sacred discourse, or Discourse on the
 gods, in Doric prose: p. 69-74
 Sacred discourse, in hexameters: p. 69
 Hymn to numbers: p. 72-74
- PSYUDOCIVILISOMFORRI**
 De natura mundi et animae, Marg.: 237, 248a, p. 158 n. 128; 129
- SALUSTIUS**
 De diis et mundo, Heckerfort: 9, 4, p. 15 ff. n. 388; 389
- SENECA EMPIRICUS**
 Adversus mathematicos: 19, 3, vol. 3, Marg., p. 175, 18 ff. n. 269, 273
 X — Adversus physicos II, 106b Classical Library, vol. III, 281 c, p. 147 n. 283
- SEPLASPIUS**
 De arismetice Pythag., in [Rambhados], Theol. arismet., de I. deo: p. 63, 69 n. 267, 273
- SIMPLICIUS**
 In Aristotelis physica commentum II: 1. Diels: p. 415, 415 n. 75, 81
 p. 484, 7-10 n. 59
 p. 250, 30 n. 38
 p. 254, 5-10 n. 39
 p. 256, 14-16 n. 53
 p. 256, 14-257, 4 n. 65
 p. 1354, 3 ff. n. 33
 p. 1377, 26-17 n. 80
 p. 1248, 1-11 n. 125
 p. 1350, 34-35 ff., 7 n. 80
 In Aristotelis Categoriae commentum: 1. Diels: p. 44, 9-10 n. 277
 p. 48, 3 ff. n. 66
 p. 48, 6-21 n. 67
 In libris Aristotelis de anima com-
 mentum: 1. Diels: p. 5, 39 n. 175
 p. 76, 34-77, 37 n. 123
 p. 77, 31-35 n. 122
 p. 89, 55 n. 177
 p. 240, 14 n. 175

- p. 237, 1st n. 175
 p. 313, 1 n. 175
 In *Encheiridion* Epicteti (Hader-
 1896)
 I 1 ff. n. 429
 I 26 ff. n. 406
 I 184, 387 n. 394
 I 181, 394 n. 394
 I 194 ff. n. 426
 I 482, 490 n. 431
 XIV 19, 204 n. 407
 XIV 59, 272 n. 389
 XIV 143, 148 n. 403
 XIV 188 ff. n. 410
 XIV 191, 191 n. 394; 418
 XIV 269, 273 n. 394; 418
 XXXX 45 ff. n. 363
 XXXX 243, 271 n. 366
 XXXX 481 n. 394;
 XXXX 652, 1 n. 394; 418
 XXXX 695, 695 n. 394
- STOICISMS
 Eclogae Wachsmuth
 I, 4, 29, p. 36, 6 ff. n. 578
 I, 7, 13, p. 31, 8 n. 571
 I, 49, 32, p. 363, 5 ff. n. 174
 I, 49, 32, p. 363, 27 ff. n. 121
 I, 49, 37, p. 372, 26-
 n. 134, 117, 121, 129
 I, 49, 37, p. 377, 26 ff. n. 121
 II, 8, 42, p. 469, 3 ff. n. 196, 198
 II, 8, 43, p. 473, 3 ff. n. 175
 II, 8, 43, p. 474, 3 ff. n. 183
- SUDA-GUIDAE IENICON, Adler
 IV, p. 479, 1 n. 29
 IV, p. 479, 21-23 n. 41
- SPEUSIPPUS
 De nominis Pythagorae, in
 Dielschius, Theol. arithmetic,
 ed. L. Heib.
 p. 85, 6^a n. 267
- SYRIANUS
 In metaphysica commentaria (Kroll)
 p. 10, 5 n. 248
 p. 106, 13 ff. n. 303
 p. 106, 16 ff. n. 250
 p. 140, 7^a n. 262
 p. 140, 11 n. 254
 p. 140, 16 n. 241
 p. 141, 30 n. 319
 p. 150, 29-31 n. 285
 p. 150, 35-35, 2 n. 304
 p. 175, 4 ff. n. 246
 p. 192, 10 ff. n. 247
- On phis. Theophrastus
 in Dielschius, In Tim., I, p. 514, 27 ff.
 n. 212
- THEON OF SMYRNA
 Expositio mysticorum mathematicarum ad
 Iegroschum Platonem italicum
 Adler:
 p. 97, 21-24 n. 232
 p. 99, 17-20 n. 263
- XENOCRATES
 in Stobaeus, Eclog., I, 1, 29
 p. 36, 6 ff. Wachsmuth n. 578



The study of the commentary tradition in Antiquity is more relevant than ever, and constitutes a blossoming research area. Ilsetraut Hadot is of such stature in the field that it is appropriate to have the work circulate in broader circles, through this translation into English. Any reader can learn much from this book about the dynamics of the Platonic commentary tradition and about methodology. It is a specialized study of the best type of its kind, and it is the kind of book that is likely never to decrease in value and relevance.

GRETCHEN REYDAMS-SCHLES

Program of Liberal Studies

University of Notre Dame

Examining the work of Plotinus in his philosophic context, Ilsetraut Hadot presents a clear picture of the issues that were critically important for Neoplatonic thinkers in the fourth and fifth centuries and earlier. She leads the reader through the labyrinth of the Neoplatonists' metaphysics by focusing on the place and function of the Demiurge in their respective systems of thought. Through the lens of Hadot's analysis, the seemingly endless and often confusing elaboration of ontological levels becomes defined; it all suddenly "makes sense" as she explains the activity of the Demiurge against the background of Pythagorean images, thus placing the reader in the same vision that held the Neoplatonists.

GREGORY SHAW

Department of Religion Studies

Stowball College

Transactions of

The American Philosophical Society,

Held at Philadelphia for Promoting Useful Knowledge

Volume 94, Part I

ISBN 0-87169-941-9

52400>



9 780871 699411









New York University
Bobst, Circulation Department
70 Washington Square South
New York, NY 10012-1091

Web Renewals:
<http://library.nyu.edu>
Circulation policies:
<http://library.nyu.edu/about>

THIS ITEM IS SUBJECT TO RECALL AT ANY TIME

NOTE NEW DUE DATE WHEN RENEWING BOOKS ONLINE